

# A Geographical Checklist of the Micronesian Dicotyledonae

F. R. FOSBERG, MARIE-HÉLÈNE SACHET and ROYCE OLIVER

*Botany Department, National Museum of Natural History,  
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C. 20560*

**Abstract.**—All species of dicotyledons known from Micronesia are listed along with their distribution by islands. Basionyms, synonyms and misapplied names that have been used for Micronesian plants are also listed. 1342 species and varieties are listed, 662 of them indigenous, 680 exotic. Of the indigenous ones, 78 are endemic to the Marianas, 267 endemic to the Carolines, 24 endemic to the two groups, the remainder are more widespread, 4 are named hybrids. The relationships of the flora are mostly Indo-Malesian and with the Melanesia-New Guinea area. The strand and coastal plants are mostly widespread, some of them pantropical.

## Introduction

The islands of the Pacific basin termed by Dumont d'Urville "Micronesia" (the little lands) are, roughly, those groups lying north of the Equator, west of the International Date Line, south of the Tropic of Cancer, and east of the Philippines. In addition, the Gilbert group extends partly south of the Equator and the isolated raised atolls, Nauru and Banaba (Ocean), also lie south of the Equator. The archipelagoes in Micronesia are the Marianas, Carolines, Marshalls, and Gilberts. Included also are the more isolated islands, Marcus, Wake, Nauru, Banaba, and Mapia (Figure 1). This circumscription differs from that of Gressitt (1954) in that it excludes the Bonin and Volcano archipelagoes. The Gressitt volume cited is the best geographic treatment available for Micronesia as a whole and was written to provide a biogeographical background for the series *Insects of Micronesia* edited by Dr. Gressitt, and published by the Bernice P. Bishop Museum. It includes a description of the nature of the islands, which are mostly small, some of volcanic origin, some entirely made up of coral limestone and a few of a more complex nature. Fosberg (1960) describes the vegetation of the archipelagoes, with special emphasis on the Marianas, particularly Guam.

The present list of the vascular plant taxa of Micronesia is a summary of our floristic and geographic knowledge of the plant-life of the area.

Our studies of the Micronesian flora started when the senior author helped sort the collection of Mr. M. Takamatsu on the Bishop Museum—Japanese Micronesian Expedition in 1936, and even earlier, when he identified an old collection of Guam plants made in 1900 by Wm. E. Safford and Alvin Seale and deposited in the B. P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu.

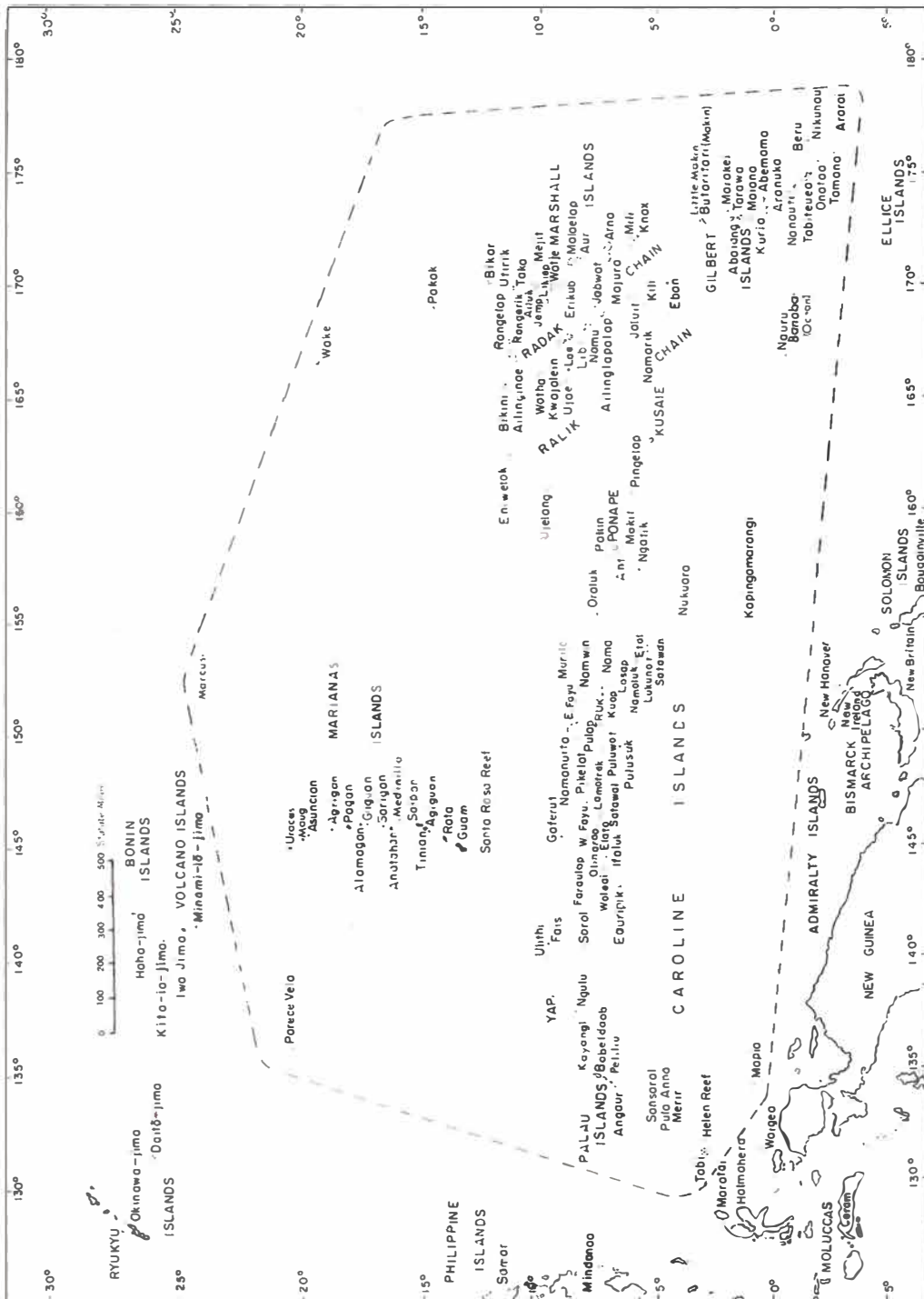


Fig. 1. Northwest tropical Pacific Ocean showing Micronesia as used in this list, enclosed in dashed line, and surrounding islands and archipelagos.

A preliminary card catalog of the Micronesian plants was assembled in 1946 to facilitate the botanical work of the Micronesian Economic Survey. During this reconnaissance, which covered the majority of the islands in Micronesia, extensive collections were made by F. R. Fosberg and E. Y. Hosaka. Further collecting took place in 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1960, 1961, 1963, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1971, 1972, and 1973 by Fosberg, Sachet, and others associated with them. Valuable collections were also assembled by a group of Peace Corps volunteers in the late 1960's and by several anthropologists and others who have sent voucher specimens for identification.

In addition to this vast amount of new material, many older specimens have been examined in most of the herbaria that have significant Micronesian collections, and the literature has been combed for records of plants from the area. A Bibliography of Micronesian Botany was published in 1955 with a supplement in 1971 (Sachet and Fosberg 1955, 1971).

This material and information have been assembled and studied in the course of more detailed investigations of the taxonomy and ecology of the plants of Micronesia, which are appearing as a detailed descriptive Flora of Micronesia, by Fosberg and Sachet. This flora is being published in parts, as they are finished. Three parts have been published, as numbers 20, 24, and 36 of the Smithsonian Contributions to Botany. Since these parts are necessarily very slow in appearing, it is felt that at least the floristic and distributional information and synonymy already assembled should be made available now. Micronesians and others interested in the islands and in plant geography can learn from this list at least what plants are known from what islands.

Names of species reported in the literature as occurring in Micronesia are listed either as applying to accepted species or as synonyms. Species reported in groups that are not adequately studied by us, or based on specimens not seen by us, are either listed without comment or, if the reports seem unlikely, are placed in the synonymy of the most probable species known to occur. Names that are found in the literature, or that in a few cases have been prominently used in herbaria, are listed in synonymy as "sensu" whomever misapplied the names, or as "sensu auct." (of authors) if they have been misapplied by a number of authors. Specific and varietal names that have been transferred from other positions in the classification are usually accompanied by their basionyms. Generally, in addition to these basionyms, only synonyms that have been used in Micronesian literature are listed. In a few cases very well known names not accepted here are added, if we feel that such listing will be helpful to users of the list.

In groups whose taxonomy is not well understood, at least by us, we have on occasion admitted species that may not stand up under further critical study. When we are not sure, our tendency has been to include a species. Likewise some species have been reported from Micronesia on the basis of material not seen by us, especially the specimens lost in the destruction of the Berlin herbarium. Such species have usually been included here if there is a good possibility of their occurrence in Micronesia.

Species believed to have been introduced into Micronesia in post-Magellan time (after 1521), or if certainly introduced by the aborigines, are indicated by asterisks before the names. In many cases it is difficult to be sure how plants got to the islands, and we have used our best judgement.

The families are, for the sake of familiarity and convenience, arranged according to a slightly modified Dalle Torre and Harms sequence. Within the families, genera are arranged alphabetically. Likewise, the specific names are alphabetical within the genera. Doubt as to the correctness of identifications is sometimes indicated by question marks (?). Rarely, a few words of clarification of possibly doubtful points are included.

The authors will be glad to receive information as to additional island occurrences and, where possible, specimens to support such records.

Detailed acknowledgements of our indebtedness to many people, institutions, and organizations that have helped or contributed to our work on Micronesian plants are given in the published parts of the Flora of Micronesia (see above) and will not be repeated here.

## INDEX TO FAMILIES

Acanthaceae	254	Chenopodiaceae	67
Aizoaceae	73	Chrysobalanaceae	89
Amaranthaceae	67	Combretaceae	184
Anacardiaceae	145	Compositae	282
Annonaceae	77	Connaraceae	90
Apocynaceae	213	Convolvulaceae	221
Aquifoliaceae	147	Crassulaceae	86
Araliaceae	196	Cruciferae	81
Aristolochiaceae	65	Cucurbitaceae	176
Asclepiadaceae	219	Dilleniaceae	172
Balanophoraceae	65	Dipterocarpaceae	172
Balsaminaceae	150	Droseraceae	86
Basellaceae	75	Ebenaceae	207
Begoniaceae	192	Elaeagnaceae	181
Berberidaceae	77	Epacridaceae	201
Bignoniaceae	251	Erythroxylaceae	121
Bixaceae	173	Euphorbiaceae	130
Bombacaceae	165	Fabaceae	102
Boraginaceae	229	Flacourtiaceae	173
Bursaceae	126	Gentianaceae	211
Cactaceae	193	Gesneriaceae	253
Caesalpiniaceae	95	Goodeniaceae	281
Campanulaceae	280	Guttiferae	170
Capparidaceae	84	Haloragidaceae	195
Caprifoliaceae	280	Hernandiaceae	81
Caricaceae	175	Hippocrateaceae	148
Caryophyllaceae	75	Icacinaceae	149
Casuarinaceae	45	Labiatae	240
Celastraceae	147	Lauraceae	79
Ceratophyllaceae	76	Lecythidaceae	186

Lentibulariaceae	254	Portulacaceae	74
Loganiaceae	210	Primulaceae	203
Loranthaceae	64	Proteaceae	63
Lythraceae	180	Punicaceae	180
Malpighiaceae	129	Ranunculaceae	76
Malvaceae	159	Rhamnaceae	154
Melastomataceae	193	Rhizophoraceae	182
Meliaceae	127	Rosaceae	88
Menispermaceae	77	Rubiaceae	260
Mimosaceae	90	Rutaceae	122
Molluginaceae	75	Santalaceae	64
Moraceae	52	Sapindaceae	151
Moringaceae	85	Sapotaceae	204
Myoporaceae	260	Scrophulariaceae	247
Myricaceae	50	Simaroubaceae	125
Myristicaceae	79	Solanaceae	243
Myrsinaceae	201	Sonneratiaceae	183
Myrtaceae	187	Stackhousiaceae	149
Nepenthaceae	86	Sterculiaceae	166
Nyctaginaceae	71	Styracaceae	208
Nymphaeaceae	76	Surianaceae	126
Olacaceae	64	Symplocaceae	208
Oleaceae	208	Theaceae	169
Onagraceae	195	Theophrastaceae	201
Oxalidaceae	121	Thymelaeaceae	179
Papaveraceae	81	Tiliaceae	156
Passifloraceae	174	Turneraceae	174
Pedaliaceae	253	Ulmaceae	51
Piperaceae	46	Umbelliferae	199
Pittosporaceae	87	Urticaceae	57
Plantaginaceae	260	Verbenaceae	232
Plumbaginaceae	204	Violaceae	173
Polygalaceae	130	Vitaceae	155
Polygonaceae	66	Zygophyllaceae	122

## CASUARINACEAE

### *Casuarina* L.

#### *Casuarina litorea* L. var. *litorea*

#### *Casuarina equisetifolia* L.

#### *Casuarina mertensiana* Ruprecht ex Miq.

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan;  
Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang,  
Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Satawal;  
Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot; Satawan;  
Ponape; Mokil

Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari (Makin); Tarawa

*Casuarina litorea* var. *souderi* (Fosb.) Fosb. & Sachtel  
*Casuarina equisetifolia* var. *souderi* Fosb.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

*Casuarina mertensiana* Rupr. ex Miq. see *Casuarina litorea* L.

#### PIPERACEAE

*Chavica* Miq. see *Piper* L.

*Chavica betle* Miq. see *Piper betle* L.

*Macropiper* Miq. see *Piper* L.

*Macropiper potamogetonifolium* Miq. see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

*Macropiper latifolium* (Forst. f.) Miq. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC. for Marianas records.

*Macropiper methysticum* (Forst. f.) Miq. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC. for Marianas records.

#### *Peperomia* R. & P.

*Micropiper* Miq.

*Peperomia bilineata* (Bl.) Miq. see *Piper pellucida* (L.) HBK. at least for Yap record.

*Peperomia breviramula* C. DC.  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

\**Peperomia caperata* Yuncker  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

*Peperomia gibbonsii* C. DC. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC.

*Peperomia glassmanii* Yuncker  
*Peperomia breviramula* sensu Glassman non C. DC.  
*Peperomia palauensis* sensu Glassman non C. DC.  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Peperomia guamana* C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

*Peperomia hoeferi* C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

*Peperomia kraemeri* C. DC.  
*Peperomia mariannensis* sensu Hosok. non C. DC.  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Angaur

***Peperomia kusaiensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Peperomia ladronica* Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.***Peperomia leptostachya* H. & A.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Peperomia lineata* Miq. ex Yuncker see *Peperomia pellucida* HBK.***Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC. f. *mariannensis****Peperomia membranacea* sensu Miq. non H. & A.*Peperomia pellucidopunctulata* sensu Prowazek non Elmer*Peperomia guamana* C. DC.*Peperomia hoeferi* C. DC.*Peperomia tinianensis* Hosok.*Peperomia ladronica* Hosok.*Peperomia kraemeri* sensu Hosok. non C. DC.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian;  
Agiguan; Rota; Guam***Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.***Peperomia saipana* C. DC.*Peperomia pacifica* sensu Hosok. non Nakai*Peperomia pacificicola* Hosok.*Peperomia guamana* var. *saipana* (C. DC.) Yuncker

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

*Peperomia membranacea* H. & A. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.**\**Peperomia obtusifolia* (L.) A. Dietr.***Piper obtusifolia* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Likiep (cult.)

*Peperomia pacificicola* Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.*Peperomia pallida* (Forst. f.) A. Dietr. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC. for Ponape record.***Peperomia palauensis* C. DC. var. *palauensis***Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges (for  
Ponape record see *Peperomia glassmanii*, for Saipan see  
*Peperomia mariannensis*.)***Peperomia palauensis* var. *occidentalis* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol

**\**Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.***Piper pellucidum* L.

*Peperomia bilineata* sensu Volk. non (Bl.) Miq.  
*Peperomia pellucida* var. *obtusifolia* Koidz., nom. nud.  
*Peperomia yapensis* C. DC.  
*Peperomia lineata* Miq. ex Yuncker  
*Piper bilineata* Miq. ex Kaneh. (error)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;  
 Eauripik; Truk- Dublon, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Peperomia pellucida* var. *obtusifolia* Koidz. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.

*Peperomia pellucidopunctulata* C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

***Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC. var. *ponapensis***

*Peperomia volkensis* C. DC.

*Peperomia gibbonsii* C. DC.

*Peperomia pallida* sensu Schum. non (Forst. f.) A. Dietr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Mili; Jaluit; Ebon

***Peperomia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Yuncker) Fosb.**

*Peperomia trukensis* Yuncker

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Ponape

*Peperomia saipana* C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.

*Peperomia tinianensis* Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC. var. *mariannensis*

*Peperomia trukensis* Yuncker see *Peperomia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Yuncker) Fosb.

*Peperomia volkensis* C. DC. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC.

*Peperomia yapensis* C. DC. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.

### ***Piper* L.**

*Chavica* Miq.

*Macropiper* Miq.

*Piper betel* L. ex Endl. see *Piper betle* L.

***Piper betle* L.**

*Chavica betle* Miq.

*Piper betel* L. ex Endl.

***Piper betle* L. f. *betle***

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap



***Piper betle* f. *densum* (Bl.) Fosb.***Piper densum* Bl.*Piper betle* var. *densum* (Bl.) C. DC.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Ponape

***Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.***Piper marianum* Opiz*Piper potamogetonifolium* Opiz*Macropiper potamogetonifolium* (Opiz) Miq.*Piper betle* var.  $\delta$  *marianum* (Opiz) C. DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

*Piper betle* var. *marianum* (Opiz) C. DC. see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.*Piper bilineatum* Miq. ex Kaneh. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.*Piper carolinense* Hosok. see *Piper fragile* Benth.*Piper decumanum* var. *palauense* Hosok. see *Piper hosokawae* Fosb.***Piper fragile* Benth.***Piper carolinense* Hosok.*Piper trukense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Melot, Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan

***Piper guahamense* C. DC.***Piper latifolium* Gaud. ex Kunth, non L. f.*Macropiper latifolium* sensu Miq. non (Forst. f.) Miq.*Macropiper methysticum* sensu Miq. non (Forst. f.) Miq.*Piper macguillivrayi* sensu Prowazek non C. DC.***Piper guahamense* C. DC. f. *guahamense***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Piper guahamense* f. *glabrum* (Yuncker) Fosb.***Piper guahamense* var. *glabrum* Yuncker

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Piper guahamense* f. *micronesiacum* (Hosok.) Fosb. see *Piper latifolium* L. f.***Piper hosokawae* Fosb.***Piper decumanum* var. *palauense* Hosok.*Piper majusculum* sensu Kaneh. non Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

*Piper kusaiense* Hosok. see *Piper ponapense* DC.

***Piper latifolium* L. f.**

*Piper micronesiacum* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Piper latifolium* Gaud. ex Kunth see *Piper guahamense* C. DC.

*Piper majusculum* Bl. see *Piper hosokawae* Fosb.

*Piper macgillivrayi* sensu Prowazek non C. DC. ex Seem. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC.

*Piper marianum* Opiz see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

***Piper methysticum* Forst. f.**

*Macropiper methysticum* (Forst. f. ) Miq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape; Kusaie

*Piper micronesiacum* Hosok. see *Piper latifolium* L. f.

**\**Piper nigrum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape

*Piper palauense* Hosok. see *Piper ponapense* C. DC.

***Piper ponapense* C. DC.**

*Piper kusaiense* Hosok.

*Piper palauense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ant; Ponape; Kusaie

*Piper potamogetonifolium* Opiz see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

*Piper trukense* Hosok. see *Piper fragile* Benth.

## MYRICACEAE

**\**Myrica* L.**

**\**Myrica rubra* Siebold & Zucc.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

## ULMACEAE

*Celtis* L.*Celtis palauensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.*Trema integrifolia* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Peliliu

*Celtis paniculata* Planch.Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel,  
Ngeanges; Yap; Truk- Moen*Gironniera* Gaud.*Gironniera celtidifolia* Gaud.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

*Sponia* Comm.ex Lam. see *Trema* Lour.*Sponia discolor* Decne. see *Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Trema* Lour.*Trema amboinensis* (Willd.) Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.*Trema argentea* Pl. see *Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Trema cannabina* Lour.*Trema amboinensis* (Willd.) Bl.*Celtis amboinensis* Willd.*Trema virgata* (Pl.) Bl.*Trema timorensis* Bl.*Trema cannabina* Lour. var. *cannabina*

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap

*Trema cannabina* var. *scabra* (Bl.) de Wit*Trema virgata* var. *scabra* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal; Yap

*Trema integrifolia* Hosok. see *Celtis palauensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.*Trema orientalis* (L.) Bl. (var. *orientalis* not known from Micronesia)*Celtis orientalis* L.*Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Sponia argentea* Pl.*Sponia discolor* Decne.*Trema argentea* (Pl.) Bl.

- Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;  
Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

*Trema orientalis* var. *viridis* Laut.

*Trema orientalis* var. *amboinensis* (Decne.) Laut.

*Trema amboinensis* (Decne.) Bl.

*Sponia amboinensis* Decne.

*Celtis amboinensis* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

*Trema timorensis* Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.

*Trema virgata* (Pl.) Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.

*Trema virgata* var. *scabra* Bl. see *Trema cannabina* var. *scabra* (Bl.) de Wit

## MORACEAE

### *Artocarpus* Forst.

\**Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.

*Sitodium altile* Park.

*Artocarpus incisus* (Thunb.) L. f.

*Artocarpus communis* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;  
Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Mapia; Yap;  
Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal;  
Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Pis;  
Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan;  
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil;  
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho;  
Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Mejit; Aur;  
Ailinglapalap; Maloelap; Majuro; Arno; Mili; Namorik;  
Kili; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Kuria; Abemama;  
Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru; Nikunau; Arorai

*Artocarpus altilis* X *mariannensis*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Sonsorol; Woleai; Truk- Pis; Satawan

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Jemo; Wotho; Arno

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Artocarpus communis* Forst. see *Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.

*Artocarpus champeden* (Lour.) Spr. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for Micronesian records.

\* *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam.

*Artocarpus integrifolius* L. f.

*Artocarpus integer* (Thunb.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap; Ponape

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

*Artocarpus incisus* (Thunb.) L. f. see *Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.

*Artocarpus integer* (Thunb.) Merr. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for Micronesian records.

*Artocarpus integrifolia* L. f. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for most Micronesian records; see also *Artocarpus mariannensis* Tréc.

*Artocarpus mariannensis* Tréc.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Nama; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\* *Broussonetia* L'Hérit. ex Vent.

\* *Broussonetia papyrifera* Vent.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

\* *Cecropia* L.

\* *Cecropia palmata* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ficus* L.

\* *Ficus ampelos* Burm. f.?

Caroline Is.: Mapia

\* *Ficus benghalensis* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\*Ficus carica L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Tabiteuea

*Ficus carolinensis* Warb. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

***Ficus copiosa* Steud.**

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap

**\*Ficus elastica Roxb.**

*Ficus macrophylla* sensu auct. non Desf.

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

*Ficus indica* sensu Christian see *Ficus prolixa* Forst. f. for Micronesian record.

*Ficus macrophylla* Desf. see *Ficus elastica* Roxb. for Micronesian records.

*Ficus mariannensis* Merr. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

***Ficus microcarpa* L. f.**

*Ficus retusa* L.

***Ficus microcarpa* L. f. var. *microcarpa***

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Truk-  
 Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Suizo-to; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Ficus microcarpa* var. *latifolia* (Miq.) Corner**

*Urostigma accedens* var. *latifolia* Miq.

- Marianas Is.: Guguan  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,  
 Ngedobel, Aulong, Peliliu

*Ficus microcarpa* var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Corner see *Ficus saffordii* Merr.

*Ficus philippinensis* Miq. see *Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. for Micronesian records.

***Ficus prolixa* Forst. f.**

- Ficus forsteriana* Endl.  
*Urostigma prolixa* (Forst. f.) Miq.  
*Ficus umbilicata* Bur.  
*Ficus aoa* Warb.  
*Ficus inaequibractea* Warb.

*Ficus indica* sensu Christian non L.

Varieties undetermined.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ifaluk; Puluwat; Ponape; Mortlocks

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

*Ficus prolixa* Forst. f. var. *prolixa*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi; Truk- Dublon; Ponape; Kusaie

*Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

*Ficus carolinensis* Warb.

*Ficus mariannensis* Merr.

*Ficus tenuistipula* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;  
Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;  
Ulithi; Woleai; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Uman;  
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape;  
Pingelap; Kusaie

Nauru Island

*Ficus prolixa* var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Fosb. see *Ficus saffordii* Merr.

*Ficus prolixa* var. *subcordata* Corner

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

\**Ficus* cf. *pumila* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ficus ramentacea* Roxb. see *Ficus sagittata* Vahl

*Ficus ramentosa* Tuyama see *Ficus sagittata* Vahl (error?)

\**Ficus religiosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

*Ficus retusa* L. see *Ficus microcarpa* L. f.

\**Ficus rubiginosa* Desf.

Marianas Is.: Kwajalein

Wake Island

*Ficus saffordii* Merr.

*Ficus prolixa* var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Fosb.

*Ficus microcarpa* var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Corner

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel?

*Ficus sagittata* Vahl*Ficus ramentacea* Roxb.*Ficus ramentosa* TuyamaCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Alumezu;  
Namonuito?*Ficus senftiana* Warb.*Ficus longipedunculata* RechingerCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el,  
Ngeanges; Pulu Anna; Yap*Ficus tenuistipula* Merr. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.*Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. var. *tinctoria**Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. ssp. *tinctoria*

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Main" [Babeldaob?]; Yap; Ant; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Arno

Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

*Ficus tinctoria* var. *neo-ebudorum* (Summerh.) Fosb.*Ficus neo-ebudorum* Summerh.*Ficus philippinensis* sensu Diels, Kanehira non Miq.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;  
GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk;  
Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,  
Udot, Uman, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor;  
Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

*Ficus virens* Ait.Caroline Is.: Yap (some material of *F. prolixa* var. *carolinensis*, including  
possibly the type, may go here).*Ficus virgata* Reinw.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Malaisia* Blanco*Malaisia scandens* (Lour.) Pl.*Caturus scandens* Lour.



Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\*Morus L.**

**\*Morus alba L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Pseudomorus* Bur. see *Streblus* Lour.

*Pseudomorus brunoniana* (Endl.) Bur. see *Streblus pendulinus* (Endl.) F. v. M.

***Streblus* Lour.**

*Pseudomorus* Bur.

***Streblus pendulinus* (Endl.) F. v. M.**

*Morus pendulinus* Endl.

*Morus brunoniana* Endl.

*Pseudomorus brunoniana* (Endl.) Bur.

*Malaisia scandens* sensu Kaneh. non (Lour.) Pl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

URTICACEAE

***Boehmeria* Jacq.**

*Boehmeria albida* H. & A. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd. for "Radack" records.

*Boehmeria boninensis* Nakai see *Boehmeria densiflora* H. & A. for Alamagan record.

*Boehmeria candolleana* Gaud. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

***Boehmeria celebica* Bl.?**

*Boehmeria macrophylla* sensu Kaneh. non D. Don

*Boehmeria virgata* sensu auct. Micr. non (Forst. f.) Guillem.

*Boehmeria platyphylla* sensu auct. non D. Don

*Boehmeria platyphylla* var. *moluccana* Wedd.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Boehmeria densiflora* H. & A.**

*Boehmeria boninensis* sensu Hosokawa non Nakai

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan

*Boehmeria macrophylla* D. Don see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl. for Micronesian record.

**\*Boehmeria nivea** (L.) Gaud.*Urtica nivea* L.*Procris nivea* Gaud.*Boehmeria tenacissima* sensu auct. non (Rob.) Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Boehmeria paniculata* (Gaud.) Endl. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew*Boehmeria platyphylla* Don see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl. for Micronesian records.*Boehmeria tenacissima* (Roxb.) Gaud. see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud. at least for most Micronesian records.*Boehmeria virgata* (Forst. f.) Guillem. see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl.? for Micronesian records.***Cypholophus*** Wedd.***Cypholophus decipiens*** H. Winkl.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Cypholophus warburgianus*** Laut.*Cypholophus moluccanus* sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) Miq.*Urtica moluccana* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Dendrocide*** Miq.***Dendrocide kusaiana*** (Kaneh.) Chew*Laportea kusaiana* Kanehira

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Dendrocide latifolia*** (Gaud.) Chew*Laportea latifolia* Gaud.*Laportea saipanensis* Kaneh.*Dendrocide saipanensis* (Kaneh.) Chew

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Dendrocide saipanensis* (Kaneh.) Chew see *Dendrocide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew***Dendrocide*** sp.*Laportea* sp. of Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Uman; Ponape

***Elatostema*** Forst.*Langeveldia* Gaud.

***Elatostema calcareum* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi;  
Truk- Tol***Elatostema divaricatum* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)***Pellionia divaricata* Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Elatostema fenkolense* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Elatostema flumineo-rupestre* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Elatostema kusaiense* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Elatostema parviflora* Brong.**

Caroline Is.: Ualan [Kusaie]

*Elatostema pedunculatum* Forst. f. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.***Elatostema stenophyllum* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Elatostema stoloniforme* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Elatostema urvilleanum* Brong.**

Caroline Is.: Ualan [Kusaie]

***Elatostema* spp.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape (at least 3 species, as yet unidentified).

***Fatoua* Gaud.*****Fatoua* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

*Fleurya* Gaud. see *Laportea* Gaud.*Fleurya interrupta* (L.) Gaud. see *Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew*Fleurya paniculata* Gaud. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew*Fleurya ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Gaud. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew***Laportea* Gaud. (nom cons.)***Fleurya* Gaud.

*Schychowskia* Endl.

*Schychowskia* Endl. ex Wight (sphalm.)

***Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew**

*Urtica interrupta* L.

*Fleurya interrupta* (L.) Gaud.

*Schychowyskia interrupta* (L.) Wight in Safford

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Laportea kusaiana* Kaneh. see *Dendrocnide kusaiana* (Kaneh.) Chew

*Laportea latifolia* Gaud. see *Dendrocnide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew

***Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew**

*Urtica ruderalis* Forst. f.

*Schychowskia ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Endl.

*Fleurya ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Gaud. ex Wedd.

*Boehmeria paniculata* (Gaud.) Endl.

*Fleurya paniculata* Gaud.

*Procris paniculata* Safford, in syn., nomen nudum.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Gaferut; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Onotoa

*Laportea saipanensis* Kaneh. see *Dendrocnide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew

*Laportea* sp. of Hosokawa see *Dendrocnide* sp.

***Nothocnide* Bl.**

*Pseudopipturus* Skotts. b.

***Nothocnide repanda* (Bl.) Bl.**

*Urtica repanda* Bl.

*Pipturus repandus* (Bl.) Wedd.

*Pseudopipturus repandus* (Bl.) Skotts. b.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol; Ponape

*Oreocnide* Miq.*Oreocnide* sp. of Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Pellionia* Gaud.\**Pellionia pulchra* N. E. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Pilea* Lindl.\**Pilea cardieri* Gagn. & Guill.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Pilea microphylla* (L.) Liebm.*Parietaria microphylla* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi;  
Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;  
Namonuito; Lukunor; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap;  
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Pipturus* Wedd.*Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd. var. *argenteus**Urtica argentea* Forst. f.*Pipturus propinquus* (Decne.) Wedd.*Boehmeria candolleana* Gaud.*Pipturus candolleanus* (Gaud.) Wedd.*Pipturus incanus* Wedd.*Pipturus argenteus* var. *incanus* Winkl.*Pipturus argenteus* var.*Boehmeria albida* sensu Endlicher p.p. non Hook. & Arn.*Boehmeria nivea* sensu Volkens (1903) non (L.) Gaud.?Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;  
GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk;  
Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen; Etal; Lukunor;  
Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil;  
KusaieMarshall Is.: Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Wotje (?); Ailinglapalap;  
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

***Pipturus argenteus* var. *lanosus* Skotts.**

Marianas Is.

Marshall Is.: "Radack"; Mili

*Pipturus candolleanus* (Gaud.) Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Pipturus incanus* Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.***Pipturus micronesicus* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

*Pipturus propinquus* (Decne.) Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Pipturus repandus* (Bl.) Wedd. see *Nothocnide repanda* (Bl.) Bl.***Pipturus subinteger* H. Winkl.***Pipturus velutinus* sensu H. Winkl. non Wedd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Aulupse'el

***Pouzolzia* Gaud.***Pouzolzia indica* (L.) Gaud. ex Wedd. see *Pouzolzia zeylanica* (L.) Benn.***Pouzolzia zeylanica* (L.) Benn.***Parietaria zeylanica* L.*Pouzolzia indica* (L.) Gaud. ex Wedd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

***Procris* Comm.***Sciophila* Gaud.*Procris candolleana* Gaud. ex Wight see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Procris cephalida* Comm. ex Poir. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd. for Micronesian records at least.*Procris divaricata* Gaud. ex Steud. see *Elatostema divaricatum* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)*Procris nivea* Gaud. ex Wedd. (in syn.) see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud.*Procris paniculata* (Gaud.) Wight see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew***Procris pedunculata* (Forst.) Wedd.***Elatostema pedunculatum* Forst.*Procris cephalida* Comm. ex Poir.*Sciophila torresiana* Gaud.*Procris torresiana* (Gaud.) Endl.*Procris cephalina* Prowazek (sphalm.)*Procris ponapensis* H. Schröter

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur;  
 Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ant;  
 Ponape; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit; Ebon

*Procris torresiana* (Gaud.) Steud. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

*Schychowskia* Endl. see *Laportea* Gaud.

*Schychowskia ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Endl. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew

*Schychowskya* Endl. ex Wight (sphalm.) see *Laportea* Gaud.

*Sychowskya interrupta* (L.) Wight in Safford see *Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew

*Sciophila* Gaud. see *Procris* Comm.

*Sciophila torresiana* Gaud. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

*Urtica* L. see *Laportea*, *Pipturus*, and *Boehmeria* for Micronesian records.

*Urtica argentea* Forst. f. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

*Urtica ruderalis* Forst. f. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew

*Urtica tenacissima* Roxb. see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud. at least for most  
 Micronesian records.

## PROTEACEAE

### *Finschia* Warb.

*Finschia micronesica* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

### *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

*Finschia micronesica* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

*Helicia micronesica* Kaneh.

*Grevillea micronesica* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

### \**Grevillea* R. Br.

*Grevillea micronesica* Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

### \**Grevillea robusta* A. Cunn. ex R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Helicia* Lour. see *Finschia* Warb. for Micronesian records.

*Helicia micronesica* Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

\**Macadamia* F. v. Muell.

\**Macadamia integrifolia* Maid. & Betche

*Macadamia ternifolia* sensu auct. plur. non F. v. Muell.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Macadamia ternifolia* F. v. Muell. see *Macadamia integrifolia* Maid. & Betche for Micronesian records.

#### SANTALACEAE

\**Santalum* L.

\**Santalum album* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

#### OLACACEAE

*Anacolosa* Bl.

*Anacolosa glochidiiformis* Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

*Olax* L.

*Olax imbricata* Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel; Ponape

*Ximenia* L.

*Ximenia americana* L.

*Ximenia elliptica* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Truk-  
Pis; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ujae; Lae; Arno

#### LORANTHACEAE

*Amyema* van Tiegh.

*Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser

*Loranthus artensis* Montr.

*Amyema bamleri* (K. Schum.) Danser



- Loranthus caudatifolius* Kaneh.  
*Loranthus ponapensis* Kaneh.  
*Amyema ponapensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

- Amyema bamleri* Danser see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser  
*Amyema ponapensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser  
*Loranthus* L. see *Amyema* van Tiegh. for Micronesian records.  
*Loranthus caudatifolius* Kaneh. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser  
*Loranthus ponapensis* Kaneh. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser

## BALANOPHORACEAE

- Balaniella* v. Tiegh. see *Balanophora* Forst.  
*Balaniella pedicellaris* (Schltr.) Hosok. see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

*Balanophora* Forst.

- Balaniella* van Tiegh.

*Balanophora fungosa* Forst.

- Balanophora mariannae* Hosok.  
*Balanophora fungosa* var. *mariannae* (Hosok.) Hosok.  
 Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota  
 Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol

*Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

- Langsdorffia indica* Arn.  
*Balanophora pentamera* v. Tiegh.  
*Balanophora pedicellaris* Schltr.  
*Balaniella pedicellaris* (Schltr.) Hosok.  
*Balanophora fungosa* ssp. *indica* (Arn.) Hansen var. *indica*  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol

- Balanophora macgregorii* Merr. ex Bryan (nom. nud.) see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

- Balanophora mariannae* Hosok. see *Balanophora fungosa* Forst.  
*Balanophora pedicellaris* Schltr. see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

## ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

\**Aristolochia* L.

- Aristolochia elegans* Mast. see *Aristolochia littoralis* Parodi

- \**Aristolochia littoralis* Parodi  
Marianas Is.: Guam

## POLYGONACEAE

\**Antigonon* Endl.

- \**Antigonon leptopus* H. & A.  
Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Coccoloba* P. Br. (nom. cons.)

*Coccolobis* P. Br.

- \**Coccoloba uvifera* (L.) L.  
*Polygonum uvifera* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit  
Wake Island  
Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

*Coccolobis* P. Br. see *Coccoloba* P. Br.

*Polygonum* L.

*Polygonum barbatum* L. see *Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward for Micronesian records.

- \**Polygonum capitatum* Hamilton ex D. Don  
Marianas Is.: Guam

*Polygonum minus* Huds. see *Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward for Micronesian records.

*Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward

*Polygonum barbatum* sensu auct. non L.

*Polygonum minus* Huds.

*Polygonum minus* ssp. *procerum* Danser

*Polygonum barbatum* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;  
Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Udot, Ile Shix; Lukunor;  
Satawan

*Polygonum uvifera* L. see *Coccoloba uvifera* L. for Micronesian records.

*\*Rheum L.**\*Rheum rhaponticum L.*

Marianas Is.: Guam

## CHENOPODIACEAE

*\*Atriplex L.**\*Atriplex nummularia Lindl.*

Nauru Island

*\*Beta L.**\*Beta vulgaris L.*

Marianas Is.: Guam

*\*Chenopodium L.**\*Chenopodium album L.*

Marianas Is.: Guam

*\*Chenopodium ambrosioides L.*

Marianas Is.: Guam

*\*Spinacia L.**\*Spinacia oleracea L.*

Marianas Is.: Guam

## AMARANTHACEAE

*Achyranthes L.**Achyranthes aspera L.*

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Ulithi;  
Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;  
Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Nama; Namoluk;  
Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

*Achyranthes bidentata Bl.*

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

***Achyranthes canescens* R. Br.***Achyranthes velutina* H. & A. at least for Micronesian records.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Jemo

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.

*Achyranthes velutina* H. & A. see *Achyranthes canescens* R. Br.***Alternanthera* Forsk.***Alternanthera amoena* (Lem.) Voss see *Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *betzickiana* (Regel) Backer*Alternanthera betzickiana* (Regel) Nicholson see *Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *betzickiana* (Regel) Backer**\**Alternanthera ficoidea* L.** (var. *ficoidea* not known in Micronesia.)**\**Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *betzickiana* (Regel) Backer***Telanthera betzickiana* Regel*Alternanthera versicolor* Regel*Alternanthera betzickiana* (Regel) Nicholson

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Alternanthera denticulata* R. Br. see *Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.*Alternanthera nodiflora* R. Br. see *Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.***Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.***Gomphrena sessilis* L.*Alternanthera denticulata* R. Br.*Alternanthera nodiflora* R. Br.*Alternanthera amoena* (Lem.) Voss

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk; Faraulap; Murilo; Truk- Uman; Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

**\**Amaranthus* L.***Euxolus* Raf.**\**Amaranthus blitum* L.** (var. *blitum* not known from Micronesia, for records see var. *oleraceus* Hook. f.)**\**Amaranthus blitum* var. *oleraceus* Hook. f.**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

\**Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell.*Amaranthus gracilis* sensu Catala and Guillaumin, non Desf.*Amaranthus hybridus* sensu Neal in herb., non L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Amaranthus gracilis* Desf. see *Amaranthus viridis* L. or rarely, *Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell.\**Amaranthus graecizans* L.

Wake Island

*Amaranthus hybridus* L. see *Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell. for Micronesian records.*Amaranthus oleraceus* L. see *Amaranthus viridis* L. for Safford Guam record (probably).\**Amaranthus spinosus* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Amaranthus tricolor* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Amaranthus viridis* L.*Amaranthus gracilis* Desf.*Amaranthus oleraceus* sensu Safford and later Micronesian authors, non L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Satawal; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

\**Amaranthus* sp. of Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

\**Amaranthus* sp. (*Euxolus* sp. of W. A. Bryan)

Marcus Island

\**Celosia* L.\**Celosia argentea* L.*Celosia cristata* L.*Celosia argentea* [var.] *cristata* (L.) O. Ktze.*Celosia argentata cristata* of Bryan (sphalm.)

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Celosia argentea* [var.] *cristata* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Celosia argentea* L.

*Celosia cristata* L. see *Celosia argentea* L.

**\**Cyathula* Lour.**

**\**Cyathula prostrata* (L.) Bl.**

*Achyranthes prostrata* L.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

***Deeringia* R. Br.**

***Deeringia amaranthoides* (Lam.) Merr.**

*Achyranthes amaranthoides* Lam.

*Deeringia baccata* (Retz.) Moq.

*Celosia baccata* Retz.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Deeringia baccata* (Retz.) Moq. see *Deeringia amaranthoides* (Lam.) Merr.

*Euxolus* Raf. see *Amaranthus* L.

**\**Gomphrena* L.**

**\**Gomphrena celosioides* Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Gomphrena dispersa* Standl. see *Gomphrena serrata* L.

**\**Gomphrena globosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Sarigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap;  
 Lamotrek; Truk- Pis; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Gomphrena serrata* L.**

*Gomphrena dispersa* Standl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Iresine* P. Br.**

**\**Iresine herbstii* Hook. f.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Psilotrichum* L.*Psilotrichum trichotomum* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu

## NYCTAGINACEAE

*Boerhavia* L.*Boerhavia albiflora* Fosberg var. *albiflora*

Caroline Is.: Gaferut?

Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

*Boerhavia albiflora* var. *powelliae* Fosberg

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik

\**Boerhavia coccinea* Mill.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Boerhavia diffusa* sensu auct. plur. non L. see *Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia glutinosa* sensu auct. non Vahl see *Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia hirsuta* L. see *Boerhavia repens* L. for Micronesian records.

*Boerhavia mutabilis* sensu auct. non R. Br. see *Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia procumbens* sensu Safford non Banks ex Roxb. see *Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia pubescens* sensu auct. non R. Br. see *Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia repens* L.

*Boerhavia hirsuta* sensu auct. non L.

*Boerhavia glutinosa* sensu auct. non Vahl

*Boerhavia pubescens* sensu auct., prob. non R. Br.

*Boerhavia mutabilis* sensu auct. non R. Br.

*Boerhavia procumbens* sensu Safford, non Banks ex Roxb.

*Boerhavia diffusa* sensu auct. plur. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Gaferut?

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ailuk;  
Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama; Tabiteau; Onotoa

*Boerhavia tetrandra* Forst.

*Boerhavia diffusa* var. *tetrandra* (Forst.) Heimerl

*Boerhavia repens* sensu Catala, Guillaumin, non L.

- Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Arno; Namorik; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

\**Bougainvillea* Comm. ex Juss.

\**Bougainvillea X buttiana* Holttum & Standl.

- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon

\**Bougainvillea glabra* Choisy

- Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Murilo; Nomwin; Losap; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Utririk; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Bougainvillea spectabilis* Willd.?

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Murilo; Truk; Ponape  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Calpidia* Thouars see *Pisonia* L.

*Calpidia ovatifolia* sensu Pickering see *Pisonia grandis* L.

*Ceodes* Forst. see *Pisonia* L.

\**Mirabilis* L.

\**Mirabilis jalapa* L.

- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

*Pisonia* L.

*Ceodes* Forst.

*Calpidia* Thouars



*Pisonia alba* Span. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br.

*Pisonia brunoniana* Endl. see *Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.

*Pisonia cauliflora* Scheff. see *Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.

*Pisonia excelsa* Bl. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br. for Micronesian records.

***Pisonia grandis* R. Br.**

*Pisonia excelsa* sensu W. F. Wight in Safford non Bl.

*Pisonia mitis* sensu W. F. Wight in Safford non L.

*Pisonia alba* Span.

*Ceodes umbellifera* sensu St. John 1948 non J.R. & G. Forst.

*Calpidia ovatifolia* sensu Pickering non Bojer

Marianas Is.: Maug; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Yap;  
Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;  
Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Pis; Nama; Losap;  
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;  
Ant; Mokil; Pingelap

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik;  
Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk;  
Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Tabiteuea;  
Onotoa

*Pisonia mitis* L. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br. for Micronesian records.

***Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.**

*Ceodes umbellifera* Forst.

*Pisonia cauliflora* Scheff.

*Calpidia cauliflora* (Scheff.) Heimerl

*Pisonia brunoniana* Endl. at least for Micronesian records.

*Pisonia excelsa* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Tor Uil, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu,  
Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Truk- Moen

## AIZOACEAE

### *Sesuvium* L.

***Sesuvium portulacastrum* (L.) L. var. *portulacastrum***

*Portulaca portulacastrum* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Medinilla? (as *Batis*); Guam

Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Sesuvium portulacastrum* var. *griseum* Deg. & Fosb.  
 Gilbert Is.: Nukunau

## PORTULACACEAE

### *Portulaca* L.

#### *Portulaca australis* Endl.

*Portulaca samoensis* v. Poelln.

*Portulaca tuberosa* sensu Hosok. non Roxb.

*Portulaca quadrifida* sensu auct. non L.

*Portulaca pilosa* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Malakal, Angaur; Sonsorol;  
 Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;  
 Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk-  
 Moen, Tol, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;  
 Ponape; Mokil  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang;  
 Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno  
 Gilbert Is.: Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

#### \**Portulaca grandiflora* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

#### *Portulaca lutea* Sol. ex Forst. f.

*Portulaca oleracea* sensu Guillaumin, non L.

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug

Wake Island

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap;  
 Utirik; Wotho

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Abaiang

#### *Portulaca oleracea* L. (var. *oleracea* not known from Micronesia).

*Portulaca oleracea* var. *granulato-stellulata* v. Poelln. (for all or most Micronesian records of *Portulaca oleracea* L.)

*Portulaca retusa* Engelm.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan;  
 Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk; Namonuito;  
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Ujae; Kwajalein;  
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Marakei; Nonouti; Onotoa

*Portulaca pilosa* L. see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for Micronesian records.

\**Portulaca quadrifida* L. (also see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for most Micronesian records.)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Portulaca samoensis* v. Poelln. see *Portulaca australis* Endl.

\**Portulaca suffrutescens* Engelm.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan

*Portulaca tuberosa* Roxb. see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for Micronesian records.

#### BASELLACEAE

\**Basella* L.

\**Basella rubra* L.

Gilbert Is.

#### CARYOPHYLLACEAE

\**Dianthus* L.

\**Dianthus barbatus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota

#### MOLLUGINACEAE

*Glinus* L. see *Mollugo* L.

*Mollugo* L.

*Glinus* L.

*Mollugo oppositifolia* L. (erroneously credited to Marianas).

*Mollugo pentaphylla* L.

*Mollugo stricta* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

### CERATOPHYLLACEAE

#### *Ceratophyllum* L.

#### *Ceratophyllum demersum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

### NYMPHAEACEAE

*Castalia* Salisb. see *Nymphaea* L.

*Castalia scutifolia* Salisb. see *Nymphaea* sp.

#### \**Nymphaea* L.

*Castalia* Salisb.

#### \**Nymphaea* cf. *elegans* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Guam

#### \**Nymphaea* cf. *lotus* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

#### \**Nymphaea* sp.

*Castalia scutifolia* sensu Safford non Salisb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

#### \**Nymphaea* spp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

### RANUNCULACEAE

#### *Clematis* L.

#### *Clematis smilacifolia* Wall.

*Clematis smilacina* Bl.

*Clematis subpeltata* Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

#### *Clematis* sp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Arukodokorokke"

BERBERIDACEAE

\**Nandina* Thunb.

\**Nandina domestica* Thunb.

Caroline Is.: Palau

MENISPERMACEAE

*Hypserpa* Miers

*Hypserpa ponaensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

*Pachygone ponaensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Hypserpa trukensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

*Pachygone* Miers

*Pachygone ledermannii* Diels

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

*Pachygone ponaensis* Kaneh. see *Hypserpa ponaensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

*Tinospora* Miers

*Tinospora homosepala* Diels

Marianas Is.: Guam

ANNONACEAE

\**Annona* L.

\**Annona cherimola* Mill.?

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Annona glabra* L.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

\**Annona muricata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Murilo;  
Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;  
Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit  
Nauru Island

\**Annona reticulata* L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ifaluk  
Nauru Island

\**Annona squamosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
Nauru Island

\**Cananga* Rumph. ex Hook. f. & Thoms.

\**Cananga odorata* (Lam.) Hook. f. & Thoms.

*Canangium odoratum* (Lam.) Baill. ex King

*Uvaria odorata* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Faraulap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

*Canangium* Baill. see *Cananga* Rumph. ex Hook. f. & Thoms.

*Canangium odoratum* (Lam.) Baill. ex King see *Cananga odorata* (Lam.) Hook. f. & Thoms.

*Goniothalamus* Hook. f. & Thoms.

*Goniothalamus carolinensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Guamia* Merr.

*Guamia mariannae* (Safford) Merr.

*Papualthia mariannae* Safford

*Polyalthia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Papualthia* Diels see *Guamia* Merr. for Micronesian records.

*Papualthia mariannae* Saff. see *Guamia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr.

*Polyalthia* Bl.

*Polyalthia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr. see *Guamia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr.

*Polyalthia merrillii* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

## MYRISTICACEAE

*Horsfieldia* Willd.*Horsfieldia amklaal* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Horsfieldia confertiflora* Merr. see *Horsfieldia palauensis* Kaneh. for Palau record.*Horsfieldia novo-guineensis* Warb.*Horsfieldia glabrescens* Warb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Horsfieldia nunu* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Horsfieldia palauensis* Kaneh.*Horsfieldia confertiflora* sensu Kaneh. non Merr.*Myristica glabra* sensu Kaneh. non Warb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu

*Myristica* L.*Myristica glabra* Warb. see *Horsfieldia palauensis* Kaneh.*Myristica hypargyrea* Gray see *Myristica insularis* Kaneh. for Micronesian records.*Myristica insularis* Kaneh.*Myristica hypargyrea* sensu Kaneh. non Gray

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel; Ponape

## LAURACEAE

*Cassytha* L.*Cassytha filiformis* L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Sonsorol; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island  
 Banaba Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Cinnamomum* Schaeffer**

**\**Cinnamomum camphora* (L.) Presl**

*Laurus camphora* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Cinnamomum carolinense* Koidz.**

*Cinnamomum carolinense* var. *oblongum* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel; Ponape;  
 Kusaie

*Cinnamomum carolinense* var. *oblongum* Kaneh. see *Cinnamomum carolinense* Koidz.

***Cinnamomum pedatinervium* Meissn.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel

***Cinnamomum sessilifolium* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Cinnamomum verum* Presl**

*Cinnamomum zeylanicum* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Cinnamomum zeylanicum* Bl. see *Cinnamomum verum* Presl

***Cinnamomum* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

***Litsea* Lam.**

*Litsea* sp. of Volkens see *Alphitonia* Reiss.? (Rhamnaceae)

**\**Persea* L.**

**\**Persea americana* Mill.**

*Laurus persea* L.

*Persea gratissima* Gaertn.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Persea gratissima* Gaertn. see *Persea americana* Mill.



## HERNANDIACEAE

*Biasolettia* Presl see *Hernandia* L.

*Biasolettia nymphaeaeifolia* Presl see *Hernandia sonora* L.

*Hernandia* L.

*Biasolettia* Presl

*Hernandia labyrinthica* Tuyama

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Hernandia nymphaeaeifolia* (Presl) Kub. see *Hernandia sonora* L.

*Hernandia ovigera* L. see *Hernandia sonora* L. for most Micronesian records,  
*Hernandia labyrinthica* Tuyama for others.

*Hernandia peltata* Meisn. see *Hernandia sonora* L.

*Hernandia sonora* L.

*Hernandia ovigera* sensu auct. non L.

*Biasolettia nymphaeaeifolia* Presl

*Hernandia peltata* Meisn.

*Hernandia nymphaeaeifolia* (Presl) Kubitzki

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau-Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,  
Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;  
Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;  
Nomwin; Truk-Moen, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk;  
Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant;  
Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap;  
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

## PAPAVERACEAE

*\*Argemone* L.

*\*Argemone mexicana* L.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

## CRUCIFERAE

*\*Armoracia* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

*Armoracia lapathifolia* Gilib. see *Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

\**Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

*Armoracia lapathifolia* Gilib.

*Radicula armoracia* (L.) Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Brassica* L.

*Brassica acanthiformis* Morel see *Raphanus sativus* var. *longipinnatus* Bailey at least for Micronesian records.

\**Brassica integrifolia* var. *timoriana* (DC.) O. E. Schulz

Caroline Is.: Ponape

\**Brassica juncea* (L.) Coss.

*Sinapis juncea* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Brassica napus* L.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Brassica oleracea* L. var. *oleracea*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Brassica oleracea* var. *italica* Plenck

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

\**Brassica pekinensis* (Lour.) Rupr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Brassica* spp.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

*Cardamine speciosa* var. *tenuifolia* Volk., see *Rorippa sarmentosum* (Soland. ex Forst. f.) Macbride

*Lepidium* L.

*Lepidium bidentatum* Mont.

*Lepidium piscidium* Forst. f.

*Lepidium o-waihiense* sensu auct. non C. & S.

Wake Island

*Lepidium o-waihiense* sensu auct. non C. & S. see *Lepidium bidentatum* Mont. for Wake Island records.

\**Lepidium sativum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Lepidium virginicum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Faraulap

\**Lobularia* Desv.

\**Lobularia maritima* (L.) Desv.

*Clypeola maritima* L.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Nasturtium* R. Br. see *Rorippa* Scop.

*Nasturtium officinale* R. Br. see *Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek

*Nasturtium sarmentosum* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Schulz see *Rorippa sarmentosa* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Macbride

*Radicula* Hill see *Armoracia* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb. and *Rorippa* Scop.

*Radicula armoracia* (L.) Roxb. see *Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey., & Scherb.

*Radicula nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Britt. & Rendle see *Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek

\**Raphanus* L.

\**Raphanus raphanistrum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Raphanus sativus* L. var. *sativus*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Gilbert Is.

\**Raphanus sativus* var. *longipinnatus* Bailey

*Brassica acanthiformis* Morel

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Rorippa* Scop.

*Nasturtium* R. Br.

- \**Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek  
*Sisymbrium nasturtium-aquaticum* L.  
*Nasturtium officinale* R. Br.  
*Radicula nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Britt. & Rendle  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

- Rorippa sarmentosa* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Macbride  
*Cardamine sarmentosa* Forst. f. ex DC.  
*Nasturtium sarmentosum* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Schulz  
*Cardamine hirsuta* var. *tenuifolia* Volk.  
 Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

\**Sinapis* L.

- \**Sinapis alba* L.  
 Marianas Is.

CAPPARIDACEAE

*Capparis* L.

*Capparis carolinensis* Kaneh.

- Capparis zippeliana* sensu Jacob pro parte non Miq.  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

*Capparis cordifolia* Lam.

- Capparis mariana* Jacq.  
*Capparis spinosa* var. *mariana* (Jacq.) K. Schum.  
*Capparis spinosa* var., of Hemsley  
 Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Fais; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
 Nauru Island

*Capparis mariana* Jacq. see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.

*Capparis spinosa* var. *mariana* K. Schum. see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.

*Capparis spinosa* var., of Hemsley see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.

*Capparis zippeliana* Miq. see *Capparis carolinensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian plant.

\**Cleome* L.

- Gynandropsis* DC.  
*Polanisia* Raf. sensu DC. (excl. type sp.)

**\**Cleome gynandra* L.***Gynandropsis gynandra* (L.) Briq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Cleome speciosa* Raf.***Gynandropsis speciosa* (HBK.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Cleome viscosa* L.***Polanisia viscosa* (L.) DC.*Cleome icosandra* L.*Polanisia icosandra* (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Crataeva* L. see *Crateva* L.***Crateva* L.***Crateva religiosa* Forst. f. see *Crateva speciosa* Volk. for Micronesian records.***Crateva speciosa* Volk.***Crateva religiosa* sensu auct. Micr. non Forst. f.

Marianas Is.?

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Toirechuil, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Gynandropsis* DC. see *Cleome* L.*Gynandropsis gynandra* (L.) Briq. see *Cleome gynandra* L.*Gynandropsis speciosa* (HBK.) DC. see *Cleome speciosa* Raf.*Polanisia* Raf. see *Cleome* L. for Micronesian records.*Polanisia icosandra* (L.) W. & A. see *Cleome viscosa* L.*Polanisia viscosa* (L.) DC. see *Cleome viscosa* L.**MORINGACEAE****\**Moringa* Burm.***Moringa moringa* (L.) Millsp. see *Moringa oleifera* Lam.

\**Moringa oleifera* Lam.*Moringa pterygosperma* Gaertn.*Guilandina moringa* L.*Moringa moringa* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namoluk; Ponape

*Moringa pterygosperma* Gaertn. see *Morinda oleifera* Lam.

## NEPENTHACEAE

*Nepenthes* L.*Nepenthes mirabilis* (Lour.) Druce*Phyllamphora mirabilis* Lour.*Nepenthes phyllamphora* Willd.Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Orokuiza; Yap*Nepenthes phyllamphora* Willd. see *Nepenthes mirabilis* (Lour.) Druce

## DROSERACEAE

*Drosera* L.*Drosera burmannii* Vahl

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Drosera spathulata* Labill.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

## CRASSULACEAE

*Bryophyllum* Salisb. see *Kalanchoe* Adans.*Bryophyllum calycinum* Salisb. see *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.*Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz see *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.\**Kalanchoe* Adans.*Bryophyllum* Salisb.\**Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.*Cotyledon pinnatum* Lam.*Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz*Bryophyllum calycinum* Salisb.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil;  
 Pingelap  
 Marcus Island  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likeip; Arno; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea

- \**Kalanchoe tubiflora* (Harvey) Hamet  
*Bryophyllum tubiflorum* Harvey  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Sedum* L.

- \**Sedum leveilleianum* R. Hamet  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Sempervivum* L.

- \**Sempervivum tectorum* L.  
 Wake Island

PITTOSPORACEAE

*Pittosporum* Banks ex Sol.

- Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.  
*Pittosporum ponapense* Kaneh.  
*Pittosporum kusaiense* Kaneh.  
*Pittosporum* sp. of Hosok.  
 Caroline Is.: Nomwin; Truk-Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Satawan;  
 Ponape; Kusaie

*Pittosporum kusaiense* Kaneh. see *Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.

*Pittosporum ponapense* Kaneh. see *Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.

- \**Pittosporum tobira* (Thunb.) Ait.  
*Euonymus tobira* Thunb.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau

- \**Pittosporum undulatum* Vent.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

## ROSACEAE

**\*Cotoneaster** [B. Ehrb.] Medic.

- \*Cotoneaster pannosa** Franch.  
Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Eriobotrya** Lindl.

- \*Eriobotrya japonica** L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Ponape  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\*Fragaria** L.

*Fragaria indica* Andr. see *Fragaria* sp.

- \*Fragaria** sp. of Bryan  
*Fragaria indica* (*Fagaria indica* Andr. sphalm.) sensu Bryan, non Andr.  
Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Osteomeles** Lindl.

- \*Osteomeles anhyllidifolia** Lindl.  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\*Prunus** L.

- \*Prunus persica** (L.) Batsch  
*Amygdalus persica* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Rosa** L.

- \*Rosa alba** L.  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror
- \*Rosa damascena** Mill.  
Marianas Is.: Guam
- \*Rosa indica** L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam
- \*Rosa multiflora** Thunb. hort. var.  
Gilbert Is.: Tarawa



\**Rosa* sp., hort. var.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Rubus* L.**

*Rubus dendrocharis* Focke see *Rubus moluccanus* L.

***Rubus moluccanus* L.**

*Rubus dendrocharis* (Focke) Focke

*Rubus hasskarlii* ssp. *dendrocharis* Focke

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

CHRYSOBALANACEAE

*Cyclandrophora* Hassk. see *Parinari* Aubl.

*Cyclandrophora laurina* (Gray) Kosterm. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

*Maranthes* Bl. see *Parinari* Aubl.

*Maranthes corymbosa* Bl. see *Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.

***Parinari* Aubl.**

*Parinarium* Juss. (orthographic variant)

*Maranthes* Bl.

*Cyclandrophora* Hassk.

***Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.**

*Maranthes corymbosa* Bl.

*Parinarium corymbosum* (Bl.) Miq.

*Parinarium palauense* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

*Parinari glaberrima* Hassk. see *Parinari laurina* Gray for Micronesian records.

***Parinari laurina* Gray**

*Parinarium laurinum* Gray

*Parinarium glaberrimum* sensu auct. non Hassk.

*Parinarium hahlii* Warb.

*Cyclandrophora laurina* (Gray) Kosterm.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-  
Moen, Tol, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

*Parinarium* Juss. see *Parinari* Aubl. (orthographic variants)

*Parinarium glaberrimum* Hassk. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

*Parinarium hahlii* Warb. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

*Parinarium laurinum* Gray see *Parinari laurina* Gray

*Parinarium palauense* Kaneh. see *Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.

## CONNARACEAE

*Connarus* L.*Omphalobium* Gaertn.*Connarus gaudichaudii* (DC.) Planch. see *Connarus semidecandrus* var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg*Connarus semidecandrus* Jack (var. *semidecandrus* not known from Micronesia)*Connarus semidecandrus* var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg*Omphalobium gaudichaudii* DC.*Connarus gaudichaudii* (DC.) Planch.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen

*Omphalobium* Gaertn. see *Connarus* L.*Omphalobium gaudichaudii* DC. see *Connarus semidecandrus* var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg

## MIMOSACEAE

*Abarema* Pittier*Abarema laxiflora* (DC.) Kosterm.*Pithecellobium laxiflorum* DC.*Pithecellobium palauense* Kaneh.*Pithecolobium palauense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, "Bairakaseru", Peliliu

\* *Acacia* Willd.*Vachellia* W. & A.\* *Acacia confusa* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

\* *Acacia farnesiana* (L.) Willd.*Mimosa farnesiana* L.*Vachellia farnesiana* (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nikunau

*Acacia glauca* sensu Willd. non (L.) Moench see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit

*Acacia laurifolia* Willd. see *Acacia simplicifolia* (L. f.) Druce

*Acacia leucocephala* (Lam.) Link see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit

\**Acacia simplicifolia* (L. f.) Druce

*Mimosa simplicifolia* L. f.

*Acacia laurifolia* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Rota

\**Adenanthera* Roy.

*Adenanthera falcata* L. see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

*Adenanthera falcataria* L. see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

\**Adenanthera pavonina* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;  
Ponape; Kusaie

\**Albizia* Durazz.

*Albizia acle* (Blanco) Merr. see *Serialbizzia acle* (Blanco) Kosterm.

*Albizia falcata* (L.) Backer see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

\**Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

*Adenanthera falcataria* L.

*Adenanthera falcata* L.

*Albizia falcata* (L.) Backer

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

\**Albizia lebbeck* (L.) Benth. (often incorrectly spelled "lebbeck")

*Mimosa lebbeck* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Albizia retusa* Benth.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

\**Albizia rotundata* Bl. ex Miq.?

Caroline Is.: Yap

\**Calliandra* Benth.

\**Calliandra haematocephala* Hassk.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

**\**Desmanthus* Willd.****\**Desmanthus virgatus* (L.) Willd.***Mimosa virgata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen  
Wake Island***Entada* Adans.***Pursaetha* O. Ktze.*Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records.***Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr.***Lens phaseoloides* L.*Mimosa scandens* sensu auct. non L.*Entada scandens* sensu auct. non (L.) Benth.*Pursaetha scandens* sensu auct. non O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap;  
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit***Entada pursaetha* DC.***Mimosa entada* L.*Entada monostachya* DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

*Entada scandens* (L.) Benth. see *Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. but see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records.*Enterolobium* Mart. see *Samanea* (Benth.) Merr. for Micronesian records.*Enterolobium saman* (Jacq.) Prain see *Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.*Inga* Mill. see *Pithecellobium* Mart. for Micronesian records.*Inga dulcis* (Roxb.) Willd. see *Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.*Inga javana* DC. see *Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.***Leucaena* Benth.***Leucaena glauca* (L.) Benth. see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit*Leucaena insularum* (Guillem.) Däniker (var. *insularum* not known from Micronesia).

***Leucaena insularum* var. *guamensis* Fosb. & Stone**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Leucaena latisiliqua* (L.) Gillis see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit****\**Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit***Mimosa leucocephala* Lam.*Acacia leucocephala* (Lam.) Link*Leucaena glauca* sensu auct. plur. non (L.) Benth.*Leucaena latisiliqua* sensu Gillis & Stearn non (L.) Gillis

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Lukunor;  
Ponape; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Mimosa* L.****\**Mimosa invis*a Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

**\**Mimosa pudica* L.***Mimosa pudica* var. *tetrandra* (HBK. ex Willd.) DC.*Mimosa tetrandra* HBK. ex Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Mimosa pudica* var. *tetrandra* (HBK. ex Willd.) DC. see *Mimosa pudica* L.*Mimosa scandens* L. see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records, see  
*Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. for others.***Parkia* R. Br.*****Parkia korom* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Parkia parvifoliola* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Pithecellobium* Mart.***Pithecolobium* Benth.

**\**Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.***Mimosa dulcis* Roxb.*Inga javana* DC.*Inga dulcis* (Roxb.) Willd.Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan;  
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Tol; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Pithecellobium palauense* Kaneh. see *Abarema laxiflora* (DC.) Kosterm.*Pithecolobium* Benth. see *Pithecellobium* Mart.*Pithecolobium palauense* Hosok. see *Abarema laxiflora* (DC.) Kosterm.*Pithecolobium saman* (Jacq.) Benth. see *Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.**\**Prosopis* L.***Prosopis chilensis* (Mol.) Stuntze see *Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK. for  
Micronesian records.*Prosopis juliflora* DC. see *Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK. for Micronesian  
records.**\**Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK.***Acacia pallida* H. & B. ex Willd.*Prosopis juliflora* sensu auct. non DC.*Prosopis chilensis* sensu auct. non (Mol.) Stuntze

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Purseaetha* O. Ktze. see *Entada* Adans.*Purseaetha scandens* O. Ktze. see *Entada pursaetha* DC.**\**Samanea* (Benth.) Merr.****\**Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.***Mimosa saman* Jacq.*Enterolobium saman* (Jacq.) Prain ex King*Pithecolobium saman* (Jacq.) Benth.*Inga saman* (Jacq.) Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Serialbizzia* Kostermans****\**Serialbizzia acle* (Blanco) Kosterm.***Mimosa acle* Blanco

*Albizzia acle* (Blanco) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el; Ponape

***Serianthes* Benth.**

***Serianthes kanehirae* Fosb. var. *kanehirae***

*Serianthes grandiflora* auct. non Benth.

Marianas Is.: Saipan (planted)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

***Serianthes kanehirae* var. *yapensis* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Serianthes nelsonii* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Vachellia* W. & A. see *Acacia* Willd.

*Vachellia farnesiana* (L.) W. & A. see *Acacia farnesiana* (L.) Willd.

CAESALPINIACEAE

*Azelia* Sm. see *Intsia* Thou. for Micronesian records.

*Azelia bijuga* sensu Gray non Spreng. see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

*Azelia bijuga* Colebr. ex Volkens see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

**\**Amherstia* Wall.**

**\**Amherstia nobilis* Wall.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Bauhinia* L.**

**\**Bauhinia acuminata* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Bauhinia binata* Blanco**

Marianas Is.: Guam (planted)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu

**\**Bauhinia blakeana* Dunn**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Bauhinia monandra* Kurz**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen; Nukuoro; Ponape;  
Mokil; Kusaie

\**Bauhinia punctata* C. Bolle  
Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Bauhinia purpurea* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Bauhinia tomentosa* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam

*Biancaea* Todaro see *Caesalpinia* L.

*Biancaea sappan* (L.) Todaro see *Caesalpinia sappan* L.

### *Caesalpinia* L.

*Biancaea* Todaro

*Guilandina* L.

*Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

*Guilandina bonduc* L.

*Guilandina bonducella* L.

*Caesalpinia bonducella* (L.) Flem.

*Caesalpinia crista* sensu auct. non L.

*Caesalpinia cristata* L. ex Prowazek (sphalm.)

*Guilandina crista* sensu Safford non (L.) Small

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Ngeanges, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

*Caesalpinia bonducella* (L.) Flem. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

\**Caesalpinia coriaria* (Jacq.) Willd.

*Poinciana coriaria* Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

*Caesalpinia crista* L.

*Guilandina nuga* L.

*Caesalpinia nuga* (L.) Ait.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el; Yap (for most Micronesian records see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.)

*Caesalpinia cristata* L. ex Prowazek see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

*Caesalpinia ferruginea* Decne. see *Peltophorum ferrugineum* (Decne.) Backer ex



## Heyne

*Caesalpinia glabra* Merr. see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

*Caesalpinia globulorum* Bakh. f. & v. Royen see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

*Caesalpinia inermis* Roxb. see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

*Caesalpinia jayabo* Maza see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

***Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell**

*Bonduc majus* Medic.

*Caesalpinia jayabo* Maza

*Caesalpinia globulorum* Bakh. f. & v. Royen

*Caesalpinia bonduc* auct. non (L.) Roxb.

*Caesalpinia glabra* sensu Merr. non (Mill.) Merr. non *Guilandina glabra* Mill.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Arno

*Caesalpinia nuga* (L.) Ait. see *Caesalpinia crista* L.

**\**Caesalpinia pulcherrima* (L.) Sw.**

*Poinciana pulcherrima* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo; Truk; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

**\**Caesalpinia sappan* L.**

*Biancaea sappan* (L.) Todaro

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Caesalpinia* sp. (mostly seedlings from drift seeds)

Caroline Is.: Ifaluk; Gaferut; Namonuito

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap

**\**Cassia* L.**

*Cathartocarpus* Pers.

*Herpetica* Raf.

**\**Cassia alata* L.**

*Herpetica alata* (L.) Raf.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Cassia angustissima* Lam. see *Cassia mimosoides* L.

*Cassia esculenta* Roxb. see *Cassia sophera* L.

**\**Cassia fistula* L.**

*Cathartocarpus fistula* (L.) Pers.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Cassia glauca* Lam. see *Cassia surattensis* Burm. f.

**\**Cassia grandis* L. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Cassia javanica* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Cassia lechenaultiana* DC. (frequently spelled *leschenaultiana*)**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

**\**Cassia mimosoides* L.**

*Cassia angustissima* Lam.

*Cassia sensitiva* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Ponape

**\**Cassia obtusifolia* L.**

*Cassia tora* sensu auct. Micr. pro max. parte non L.

*Cassia torosa* Cav.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Cassia occidentalis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**\**Cassia pumila* Lam.?**

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Cassia sensitiva* Roxb. see *Cassia mimosoides* L.

**\**Cassia siamea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

**\**Cassia sophera* L.***Cassia esculenta* Roxb.Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota;  
Guam

Marshall Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Fais

**\**Cassia surattensis* Burm. f.***Cassia glauca* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kusaie

**\**Cassia tora* L. (but see *Cassia obtusifolia* for most Micronesian records).**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Cassia torosa* Cav. see *Cassia obtusifolia* L. for Micronesian records.*Cathartocarpus* Pers. see *Cassia* L.*Cathartocarpus fistula* Pers. see *Cassia fistula* L.***Crudia* Schreb.*****Crudia cynometroides* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Cynometra* L.***Maniltoa* Scheff.*Cynometra bijuga* Span. ex Miq. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra hosinoi* Kaneh. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra inaequifolia* Gray see *Cynometra ramiflora* L. at least for Micronesian records.***Cynometra ramiflora* L.***Cynometra ramiflora* var. *mimosoides* Wall. ex Baker*Cynometra hosinoi* Kaneh.*Cynometra carolinensis* Kaneh.*Cynometra bijuga* Span.*Cynometra inaequifolia* A. Gray*Maniltoa carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Ponape;  
Kusaie

*Cynometra ramiflora* var. *mimosoides* Wall. ex Baker see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.

***Cynometra yokotai* Kaneh.**

*Maniltoa yokotai* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

**\**Delonix* Raf.**

**\**Delonix regia* (Boj.) Raf.**

*Poinciana regia* Boj.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota;  
Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Aranuka; Onotoa; Beru

*Eperua* Aubl. see *Intsia* Thou.

*Eperua decandra* Blanco see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

*Guilandina* L. see *Caesalpinia* L.

*Guilandina bonduc* L. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

*Guilandina bonducella* L. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

*Guilandina crista* L. see *Caesalpinia crista* L. and *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

*Herpetica* [Rumph.] Raf. see *Cassia* L.

*Herpetica alata* (L.) Raf. see *Cassia alata* L.

***Intsia* Thou.**

***Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.**

*Macrolobium bijugum* Colebr.

*Afzelia bijuga* sensu Gray non Spreng.

*Eperua decandra* Blanco

*Afzelia bijuga* Colebr. ex Volkens

*Intsia bijuga* f. *glabra* Meyer-Drees

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi;  
Ifaluk; Truk- Fefan, Uman; Namoluk; Satawan;  
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Wothe; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro;

## Arno; Jaluit

*Maniltoa* Scheff. see *Cynometra* L. at least for Micronesian species.

*Maniltoa carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.

*Maniltoa yokotai* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cynometra yokotai* Kaneh.

**\**Parkinsonia* L.****\**Parkinsonia aculeata* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Peltophorum* Vog.**

*Peltophorum ferrugineum* (Decne.) Benth. see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

*Peltophorum inerme* (Roxb.) Naves see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

**\**Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex K. Heyne**

*Inga pterocarpa* DC.

*Caesalpinia inermis* Roxb.

*Caesalpinia ferruginea* Decne.

*Peltophorum ferrugineum* (Decne.) Benth.

*Peltophorum inerme* (Roxb.) Naves

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang; Kusaie

*Poinciana* L. see *Caesalpinia* L., except *Poinciana regia* Boj. see *Delonix* Raf.

*Poinciana pulcherrima* L. see *Caesalpinia pulcherrima* (L.) Sw.

*Poinciana regia* Boj. see *Delonix regia* (Boj.) Raf.

**\**Saraca* L.****\**Saraca indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Tamarindus* L.****\**Tamarindus indica* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

## FABACEAE

*\*Abrus* L.

*Abrus abrus* W. F. Wight in Safford see *Abrus precatorius* L.

*\*Abrus precatorius* L.

*Abrus abrus* W. F. Wight in Safford

*Glycine abrus* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian;  
Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon,  
Param; Ponape

*\*Aeschynomene* L.*\*Aeschynomene americana* L.

*Aeschynomene americana* var. *glandulosa* (Poir.) Rudd

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

*Aeschynomene colutoides* Rich. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

*\*Aeschynomene indica* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Agati* Adans. see *Sesbania* Scop.

*Agati grandiflora* Desv. see *Sesbania grandiflora* (L.) Pers.

*\*Alysicarpus* Neck. ex Desv.*\*Alysicarpus bupleurifolius* (L.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal

*Alysicarpus nummularifolius* (L.) DC. see *Alysicarpus vaginalis* (L.) DC.

*\*Alysicarpus vaginalis* (L.) DC.

*Hedysarum vaginale* L.

*Alysicarpus nummularifolius* (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Korór, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el;  
Yap; Truk- Moen

Nauru Island

*\*Arachis* L.*\*Arachis hypogaea* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Atylosia* W. & A.***Cantharospermum* W. & A.***Atylosia scarabaeoides* (L.) Benth.***Dolichos scarabaeoides* L.*Cantharospermum scarabaeoides* (L.) Baill.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

***Atylosia* sp.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Bocoa* Aubl. see *Inocarpus* Forst.*Bocoa edulis* (Forst.) Baill. see *Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.**\**Bolusanthus* Harms****\**Bolusanthus speciosus* Harms**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Botor* Adans. see *Psophocarpus* Neck. ex DC.*Botor tetragonoloba* L. see *Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.*Cacara* Thou. see *Pachyrhizus* Rich. for Micronesian records.*Cacara erosa* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.*Cajan* Wight in Safford see *Cajanus* DC.*Cajan cajan* (L.) Millsp. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.**\**Cajanus* DC.***Cajan* Wight in Safford**\**Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.***Cytisus cajan* L.*Cajanus indicus* Spr.*Cajan cajan* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Nauru Island

*Cajanus indicus* Spr. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.**\**Calopogonium* Desv.****\**Calopogonium mucunoides* Desv.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

Nauru Island

*Canavali* Wight see *Canavalia* Adans.

***Canavalia* Adans.**

*Canavali* Wight

***Canavalia cathartica* Thou.**

*Lablab microcarpa* DC.

*Canavalia turgida* Grah.

*Canavalia microcarpa* (DC.) Piper

*Canavalia obtusifolia* sensu Guillaumin non (Lam.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Tob; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Canavalia ensiformis* (L.) DC.**

*Dolichos ensiformis* L.

*Canavalia macrobothrys* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Udot

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Nauru Island

*Canavalia lineata* (Thunb.) DC. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC. for Micronesian records.

*Canavalia maritima* (Aubl.) Thou. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC.

***Canavalia megalantha* Merr. var. *megalantha***

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Guam

***Canavalia megalantha* var. *falanruwae* Fosb.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan

*Canavalia microcarpa* (DC.) Piper see *Canavalia cathartica* Thou.

*Canavalia obtusifolia* (Lam.) DC. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC. for Micronesian records.

***Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC.**

*Dolichos roseus* Sw.



*Canavalia maritima* (Aubl.) Thou.

*Dolichos maritimus* Aubl.

*Canavalia lineata* sensu auct. non (Thunb.) DC.

*Canavalia obtusifolia* sensu auct. non (Lam.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Namonuito; Truk- Moen,  
Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Majuro

***Canavalia sericea* A. Gray**

*Canavalia sericea* var. *cuspidata* Deg. & Deg.

Caroline Is.: Ulithi; Puluwat

Marshall Is.: Wotje; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno

*Canavalia sericea* var. *cuspidata* Deg. & Deg. see *Canavalia sericea* A. Gray

*Canavalia turgida* Grah. see *Canavalia cathartica* Thou.

*Cantharospermum* W. & A. see *Atylosia* W. & A.

*Cantharospermum scarabaeoides* (L.) Baill. see *Atylosia scarabaeoides* (L.) Benth.

**\**Centrosema* Benth.**

**\**Centrosema plumieri* (Turp. ex Pers.) Benth.**

*Clitoria plumieri* Turp. ex Pers.

Nauru Island

**\**Centrosema pubescens* Benth.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap

Nauru Island

**\**Cicer* L.**

**\**Cicer arietinum* L.**

Nauru Island

**\**Clitoria* L.**

**\**Clitoria guianensis* (Aubl.) Benth.**

*Crotalaria guianensis* Aubl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Clitoria ternatea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Coumarouna* Aubl. see *Dipteryx* Schreber

*Coumarouna guianensis* Aubl. see *Dipteryx odorata* (Aubl.) Willd. at least for Nauru record.

*Cracca* L. see *Tephrosia* Pers.

*Cracca mariana* (DC.) O. Ktze. see *Tephrosia mariana* DC.

**\**Crotalaria* L.**

**\**Crotalaria alata* Wight ex Steud.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Crotalaria anagyroides* HBK.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Crotalaria garcensis?* (probably sphalm. for *C. gazensis* Baker)**

Nauru Island

**\**Crotalaria incana* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

**\**Crotalaria juncea* L.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Crotalaria linifolia* L. f.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Crotalaria longirostrata* H. & A.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Crotalaria maxillaria* Klotzsch**

Nauru Island

*Crotalaria mucronata* Desv. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait.

**\**Crotalaria pallida* Ait.**

*Crotalaria mucronata* Desv.

*Crotalaria striata* DC.

*Crotalaria saltiana* Andr.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol, Romonum, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Crotalaria quinquefolia* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

**\**Crotalaria retusa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Crotalaria saltiana* Andr. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait. for Micronesian records.**\**Crotalaria speciosa* Heyne ex Roth?**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

**\**Crotalaria spectabilis* Roth**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Crotalaria striata* DC. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait.**\**Crotalaria trifolium* Willd.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan

*Crotalaria usaramoensis* Bak. f. see *Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.**\**Crotalaria vaeletonii* Backer**

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.***Crotalaria usaramoensis* Bak. f.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Nauru Island

**\**Cyamopsis* DC.****\**Cyamopsis psoraloides* (Lam.) DC.***Dolichos psoraloides* Lam.

Nauru Island

*Cytisus* L. see *Cajanus* DC. for Micronesian records.*Cytisus cajan* L. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.***Dalbergia* L. f.*****Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain***Cassia candenatensis* Dennst.*Dalbergia torta* Grah.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Moen;  
Ponape; Kusaie

***Dalbergia ferruginea* Roxb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang; Yap

***Dalbergia oligophylla* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Dalbergia palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Dalbergia torta* Grah. see *Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain*Dendrolobium* Benth. see *Desmodium* Desv.*Dendrolobium umbellatum* (L.) W. & A. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.***Derris* Lour.****\**Derris elliptica* (Roxb.) Benth.***Galedupa elliptica* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk-  
Moen, Dublon, Udot, Fefan; Namoluk; Lukunor;  
Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie***Derris heptaphylla* (L.) Merr.***Sophora heptaphylla* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

***Derris mariannensis* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

*Derris ponapensis* Hosok. see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.***Derris trifoliata* Lour.***Derris uliginosa* Benth.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen,  
Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ant;  
Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie*Derris uliginosa* Benth. see *Derris trifoliata* Lour.***Desmodium* Desv.***Dendrolobium* Benth.*Meibomia* Heist. ex Adans.*Desmodium australe* DC. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.

*Desmodium buergeri* Miq. see *Desmodium heterophyllum* var. *buergeri* (Miq.) Hosok.

\**Desmodium canum* (Gmel.) Sch. & Th.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ulithi; Faraulap; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Desmodium capitatum* (Burm. f.) DC. see *Desmodium styracifolium* (Osb.) Merr.

\**Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.

*Hedysarum gangeticum* L.

*Meibomia gangetica* (L.) O. Ktze.

*Desmodium giganticum* (orthographic error by Kanehira)

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang

*Desmodium giganticum* (L.) DC. see *Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.

*Desmodium heterocarpon* (L.) DC. sensu lato (var. *heterocarpon* not known from Micronesia).

*Hedysarum heterocarpon* L.

*Hedysarum siliquosum* Burm. f.

*Hedysarum polycarpum* Poir.

*Desmodium polycarpum* DC.

*Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum* v. Meeuwen f. *strigosum*

*Desmodium uncinatum* sensu Otobed non (Jacq.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Ponape

*Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum* f. *substrigosum* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen

\**Desmodium heterophyllum* (Willd.) DC. var. *heterophyllum*

*Hedysarum heterophyllum* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk; Ponape

\**Desmodium heterophyllum* var. *buergeri* (Miq.) Hosok.

*Desmodium buergeri* Miq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Desmodium polycarpum* DC. see *Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum* v. Meeuwen

\**Desmodium styracifolium* (Osb.) Merr.

*Hedysarum styracifolium* Osb.

*Hedysarum capitatum* Burm. f.

*Desmodium capitatum* (Burm. f.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

**\**Desmodium tortuosum* (Sw.) DC.***Hedysarum tortuosum* Sw.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.***Hedysarum triflorum* L.*Meibomia triflora* (L.) O. Ktze.Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan;  
Tinian; Rota; GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap; Fais; Truk-  
Moen; Ponape***Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.***Hedysarum umbellatum* L.*Meibomia umbellata* (L.) O. Ktze.*Desmodium australe* DC.*Dendrolobium umbellatum* (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Urukthapel, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan;  
Lukunor; Ponape; Kusaie*Desmodium uncinatum* sensu Otobed non (Jacq.) DC. see *Desmodium heterocarpon*  
var. *strigosum* van Meeuw. f. *strigosum****Dioclea* HBK.*****Dioclea reflexa* Hook. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea (drift seeds)

**\**Dipteryx* Schreb.***Coumarouna* Aubl.**\**Dipteryx odorata* (Aubl.) Willd.***Coumarouna odorata* Aubl.*Coumarouna guianensis* auct. non Aubl.

Nauru Island

**\**Dolichos* L.***Dolichos bulbosus* L. see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.*Dolichos catjang* L. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Dolichos ensiformis* L. see *Canavalia ensiformis* (L.) DC.*Dolichos giganteus* Willd. see *Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC.*Dolichos hosei* Craib see *Vigna hosei* (Craib) Becker ex Heyne

**\**Dolichos lablab* L.***Lablab vulgaris* Savi*Lablab cultratus* DC.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Nauru Island

*Dolichos sinensis* L. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Dolichos tetragonolobus* L. see *Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.*Ervum* L. see *Lens* Mill.*Ervum lens* L. see *Lens esculenta* Moench***Erythrina* L.*****Erythrina fusca* Lour.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

*Erythrina indica* Lam. see *Erythrina variegata* var. *orientalis* (L.) Merr.*Erythrina variegata* L. (var. *variegata* not known from Micronesia).***Erythrina variegata* var. *orientalis* (L.) Merr.***Erythrina indica* Lam.*Erythrina corallodendron* var. *orientalis* L.Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan;  
Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Yap;  
Woleai; Truk- Moen, Uman, Romonum, Pis; Satawan;  
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit

**\**Flemingia* Roxb.***Moghania* St. Hil.**\**Flemingia strobilifera* (L.) R. Br.***Hedysarum strobiliferum* L.*Moghania strobilifera* (L.) J. St. Hil. ex O. Ktze.*Flemingia strobilifera* of Kaneh. (spelling error)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

**\**Galactia* P. Browne****\**Galactia tenuiflora* (Klein ex Willd.) W. & A.***Glycine tenuiflora* Klein ex Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

**\**Gliricidia* HBK.****\**Gliricidia sepium* (Jacq.) Steud.***Robinia sepium* Jacq.

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Glycine* L.****\**Glycine clandestina* Wendl.***Glycine pescadrensis* Hay.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian

*Hedysarum* L. see *Zornia* Gmel. and *Desmodium* Desv. for Micronesian records.*Hedysarum diphyllum* L. see *Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers.*Hedysarum gangeticum* L. see *Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.*Hedysarum triflorum* L. see *Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.*Hedysarum umbellatum* L. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.**\**Indigofera* L.***Indigofera anil* L. see *Indigofera suffruticosa* Mill.*Indigofera endecaphylla* Jacq. see *Indigofera spicata* Forsk.**\**Indigofera hirsuta* L.**

Nauru Island

**\**Indigofera spicata* Forsk.***Indigofera hendecaphylla* Jacq.*Indigofera endecaphylla* Jacq. ex Lam. (sphalm?)

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Indigofera suffruticosa* Mill.***Indigofera anil* L.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Indigofera tinctoria* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

**\**Inocarpus* Forst.***Bocoa* Aubl.*Inocarpus edulis* Forst. see *Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.



**\**Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.***Aniotum fagiferum* Park.*Inocarpus edulis* Forst.*Bocoa edulis* (Forst.) Baill.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk;  
Lamotrek; Truk- Tol, Fefan; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape;  
Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

*Lablab* Adans. see *Dolichos* L.*Lablab cultratus* DC. see *Dolichos lablab* L.*Lablab vulgaris* Savi see *Dolichos lablab* L.*Lens* L. see *Entada* Adans. (Mimosaceae) for Micronesian records.*Lens phaseoloides* L. see *Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr.*Lens phaseoloides* sensu Guam authors see *Entada pursaetha* DC.**\**Lens* Mill.***Ervum* L.**\**Lens esculenta* Moench***Ervum lens* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Lespedeza* L.****\**Lespedeza stipulacea* Maxim.**

Nauru Island

**\**Lespedeza striata* (Thunb.) H. & A.***Hedysarum striatum* Thunb.

Nauru Island

*Lupinus* L. see *Zornia* Gmel. for Micronesian records.*Lupinus angustifolius* Blanco see *Zornia gibbosa* Span.***Macropsychanthus* Harms*****Macropsychanthus carolinensis* Kaneh. & Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

**\**Medicago* L.***Medicago denticulata* Willd. see *Medicago polymorpha* L.

\**Medicago polymorpha* var. *vulgaris* (Benth.) Shinnery

*Medicago denticulata* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Medicago quinquefolia* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Medicago sativa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Meibomia* Heist. ex Adans. see *Desmodium* Desv.

*Meibomia triflora* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.

*Meibomia umbellata* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.

*Moghania* J. St. Hil. see *Flemingia* Roxb.

*Moghania strobilifera* (L.) St. Hil. ex O. Ktze. see *Flemingia strobilifera* (L.) R. Br.

*Mucuna* Adans.

*Mucuna aterrima* (Piper & Tracey) Merr. see *Stizolobium aterrimum* Piper & Tracey

*Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC.

*Dolichos giganteus* Willd.

*Stizolobium giganteum* (Willd.) Spreng.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal?, Peliliu; Woleai; Truk- Fefan;  
Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea (drift seed)

*Mucuna pacifica* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

*Mucuna platyphylla* Gray

*Mucuna urens* sensu auct. non (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

*Mucuna pona peana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Mucuna pruriens* (L.) DC. see *Stizolobium pruriens* (L.) Medic.

\**Myroxylon* L. f.

\**Myroxylon balsamum* (L.) Harms

*Toluides balsamum* L.

*Myroxylon toluides* HBK.

Caroline Is.: Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Myroxylon toluiferum* HBK. see *Myroxylon balsamum* (L.) Harms

**\**Ormocarpum* Beauv.**

**\**Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.**

*Diphaca cochinchinensis* Lour.  
*Ormocarpum sennoides* DC.  
*Ormocarpum glabrum* Teijsm. & Binn.  
*Aeschynomene colutoides* Rich.

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen

*Ormocarpum glabrum* Teijsm. & Binn. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

*Ormocarpum sennoides* DC. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

***Ormosia* Jacks.**

***Ormosia calavensis* Azaola ex Blanco**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Truk?

**\**Pachyrhizus* Rich. ex DC.**

*Cacara* Thou.

*Pachyrhizus bulbosus* Kurz see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.

**\**Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.**

*Dolichos erosus* L.  
*Cacara erosa* (L.) O. Ktze.  
*Dolichos bulbosus* L.  
*Pachyrhizus bulbosus* Kurz  
*Pachyrhizus jicamas* Blanco

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Pachyrhizus jicamas* Blanco see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.

***Pericopsis* Thwaites**

***Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.**

*Dalbergia mooniana* Thw.  
*Pongamia* sp. of Kaneh.  
*Derris ponapensis* Hosok.

*Pericopsis ponapensis* (Hosok.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

*Pericopsis ponapensis* (Hosok.) Hosok. see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.

**\*Phaseolus L.**

**\*Phaseolus adenanthus** G. F. W. Mey.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Romonum

**\*Phaseolus coccineus** L.

Wake Island

**\*Phaseolus lunatus** L.

*Phaseolus inamoenus* L.

*Phaseolus lunatus inamoenus* (L.) Wight in Saff.

*Phaseolus macrocarpus* Moench

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Phaseolus lunatus inamoenus* (L.) Wight in Saff. see *Phaseolus lunatus* L.

**\*Phaseolus mungo** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\*Phaseolus radiatus** L.

*Phaseolus mungo* sensu W. F. Wight in Safford, non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Phaseolus vulgaris** L.

Marianas Is.: Guguan?; Medinilla?; Guam

Wake Island

**\*Pisum L.**

**\*Pisum sativum** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Pongamia** Vent.

*Pongamia glabra* Vent. see *Pongamia pinnata* (L.) Merr.

*Pongamia pinnata* (L.) Merr.

*Cytisus pinnata* L.

*Pongamia glabra* Vent.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Ngchelobel, Urukthapel,  
 Ngeanges, Orukuizu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon;  
 Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

*Pongamia* sp. of Kanehira see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.

**\**Psophocarpus* Neck. ex DC.**

*Botor* Adans.

**\**Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.**

*Dolichos tetragonolobus* L.

*Botor tetragonolobus* (L.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Pterocarpus* L.**

*Pterocarpus carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.

**\**Pterocarpus echinatus* Pers.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.**

*Pterocarpus carolinensis* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-  
 Moen

***Pueraria* DC.**

***Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi**

*Dolichos lobatus* Willd.

*Pueraria thunbergiana* Benth.

*Pueraria volkensis* Hosok.

*Pueraria* sp. of Volkens

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

*Pueraria thunbergiana* Benth. see *Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi

*Pueraria volkensis* Hosok. see *Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi

***Rhynchosia* Lour.**

***Rhynchosia calosperma* Warb.**

*Rhynchosia minima* sensu Hosok. non DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

*Rhynchosia minima* sensu Hosok. non DC. see *Rhynchosia calosperma* Warb.

**\**Sesbania* Scop.****\**Sesbania cannabina* (Retz.) Pers.***Aeschynomene cannabina* Retz.*Coronilla cannabina* Willd.*Aeschynomene paludosa* Hort.*Sesbania sericea* Link

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal

**\**Sesbania grandiflora* (L.) Pers.***Robinia grandiflora* L.*Agati grandiflora* Desv.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Sophora* L.*****Sophora tomentosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Ifaluk; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Losap; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Ujae; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Onotoa

**\**Stizolobium* P. Br.**see *Mucuna* Adans. for some Micronesian records.**\**Stizolobium aterrimum* Piper & Tracey***Mucuna aterrima* (Piper & Tracey) Merr.

Nauru Island

*Stizolobium giganteum* (Willd.) Spreng. see *Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC.**\**Stizolobium pruriens* (L.) Medic.***Dolichos pruriens* L.*Mucuna pruriens* (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Strongylodon* Vog.*****Strongylodon lucidus* (Forst. f.) Seem.***Glycine lucida* Forst. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

**\**Stylosanthes* Sw.****\**Stylosanthes guianensis* (Aubl.) Sw.***Trifolium guianense* Aubl.

Nauru Island

**\**Stylosanthes humilis* HBK.***Stylosanthes sundaica* Taub.

Nauru Island

*Stylosanthes sundaica* Taub. see *Stylosanthes humilis* HBK.***Tephrosia* Pers.***Cracca* L.**\**Tephrosia candida* DC.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

*Tephrosia hookeriana* W. & A. see *Tephrosia villosa* (L.) Pers.***Tephrosia mariana* DC. (*Tephrosia marina* Kanehira, sphalm.)***Cracca mariana* (DC.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Uman

**\**Tephrosia sinapou* (Buc'hoz) A. Chev.?***Galega sinapou* Buch'hoz*Tephrosia toxicaria* Pers.

Caroline Is.: Palau

**\**Tephrosia villosa* (L.) Pers.***Cracca villosa* L.*Tephrosia hookeriana* W. & A.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

**\**Teramnus* P. Br.****\**Teramnus labialis* (L. f.) Spreng.***Glycine labialis* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Uria* Desv.*****Uria crinita* Desv.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Vigna* Savi**\**Vigna hosei*** (Craib) Becker ex K. Heyne*Dolichos hosei* Craib

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

*Vigna lutea* (Sw.) Gray see *Vigna marina* (Burm.) Merr.***Vigna marina*** (Burm.) Merr.*Phaseolus marinus* Burm.*Dolichos luteus* Sw.*Vigna lutea* (Sw.) A. Gray*Canavalia obtusifolia* sensu Guillaumin non DC.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lac; Kwajalein; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Vigna sesquipedalis* (L.) Fruw. see *Vigna unguiculata* ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.*Vigna sinensis* (L.) Endl. ex Hassk. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Vigna sinensis* var. *sesquipedalis* L. see *Vigna unguiculata* ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.**\**Vigna unguiculata*** (L.) Walp. ssp. *unguiculata**Dolichos unguiculatus* L.*Vigna sinensis* (L.) Endl. ex Hassk.*Dolichos sinensis* L.*Dolichos catjang* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guguan; Guam

**\**Vigna unguiculata*** ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.*Dolichos sesquipedalis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.

**\**Zornia*** Gmel.*Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers. see *Zornia gibbosa* Span. for Micronesian records.**\**Zornia gibbosa*** Span.*Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers.



*Hedysarum diphyllum* L.  
*Lupinus angustifolius* Blanco  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

## OXALIDACEAE

\**Averrhoa* L.\**Averrhoa bilimbi* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Yap

\**Averrhoa carambola* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

*Oxalis* L.

*Oxalis bahiensis* Prog. see *Oxalis barrelieri* L. for Micronesian records.

\**Oxalis barrelieri* L.

*Oxalis bahiensis* sensu auct. Micr. non Prog.  
 Marianas Is.: Tinian  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

*Oxalis corniculata* L. var. *corniculata*

*Oxalis repens* Thunb.

*Oxalis reptans* Sol. ex Volkens (nomen invalidum)

Marianas Is.: Maug; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Ponape  
 Nauru Island

*Oxalis corniculata* var. *villosa* (Bieb.) Hohen.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Oxalis repens* Thunb. see *Oxalis corniculata* L. var. *corniculata*

*Oxalis reptans* Sol. ex Volkens see *Oxalis corniculata* L. var. *corniculata*

## ERYTHROXYLACEAE

\**Erythroxylon* L.\**Erythroxylon coca* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

## ZYGOPHYLLACEAE

*\*Guaicum* L.*\*Guaicum officinale* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Tribulus* L.*Tribulus cistoides* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

Gilbert Is.

## RUTACEAE

*\*Aegle* Corr.*\*Aegle marmelos* Corr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*\*Citrus* L.*\*Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

*Limonia aurantifolia* Christm.

*Citrus lima* Lunan

*Citrus acida* Roxb.

*Citrus hystrix* var. *acida* (Roxb.) Engler

*Citrus medica* var. *acida* (Roxb.) Hook. f.

*Citrus medica* sensu Catala, Guillaumin, non L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Woleai; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Tol; Losap; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

*\*Citrus aurantium* L.

*Citrus vulgaris* Risso

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Nukuoro; Ponape

*Citrus aurantium* var. *decumana* L. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osb.

*Citrus aurantium* ssp. *saponacea* Safford see *Citrus macroptera* Montr.

*Citrus aurantium* ssp. *sinensis* (L.) Engl. see *Citrus sinensis* (L.) Osbeck

*Citrus aurantium* var. *sinensis* L. see *Citrus sinensis* (L.) Osbeck

*Citrus bergamia* (Duhamel) Risso see *Citrus hystrix* DC.

*Citrus decumana* (L.) Murr. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck

**\**Citrus depressa* Hayata**

Mariánas Is.: Guam

**\**Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck**

*Citrus aurantium* var. *grandis* L.

*Citrus aurantium* var. *decumana* L.

*Citrus maxima* (Burm.) Merr.

*Citrus decumana* (L.) Murr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Citrus hystrix* DC.**

*Citrus bergamia* (Duhamel) Risso

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Sonsorol; Yap

*Citrus hystrix* var. *acida* (Roxb.) Engl. see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

*Citrus lima* Lunan see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

**\**Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.**

*Citrus medica* var. *limon* L.

*Citrus limonum* Risso

*Citrus limonia* Osbeck

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ifaluk; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

*Citrus limonia* Osb. see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

*Citrus limonum* Risso see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

**\**Citrus macroptera* Montr.**

*Citrus aurantium* ssp. *saponacea* Saff.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Citrus maxima* (Burm.) Merr. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck

**\**Citrus medica* L.**

*Citrus medica* var. *genuina* sensu Bryan

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Citrus medica* var. *limon* L. see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

*Citrus medica* var. *acida* (Roxb.) Hook. f. see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Osbeck

**\**Citrus mitis*** Blanco

Caroline Is.: Palau

*Citrus nobilis* Lour. see *Citrus reticulata* Blanco for Micronesian records.**\**Citrus paradisi*** Macf.

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

**\**Citrus reticulata*** Blanco*Citrus nobilis* sensu auct. Micr. non Lour.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Citrus sinensis*** (L.) Osbeck*Citrus aurantium* var. *sinensis* L.*Citrus aurantium* ssp. *sinensis* (L.) Engl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Citrus vulgaris* Risso see *Citrus aurantium* L.**\**Citrus*** sp. of Hosokawa

Caroline Is.: Truk

**\**Citrus*** sp.

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol

**\**Citrus*** sp.

Nauru Island

***Evodia*** Forst.**\**Evodia hortensis*** Forst.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Evodia nitida*** Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Evodia palawensis*** Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el

***Evodia ponapensis*** Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Evodia trichantha*** Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Limonia* L. see *Triphasia* Lour. for Micronesian species.

*Limonia trifoliata* L. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

***Melicope* Forst.**

***Melicope ponaensis* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Micromelum* Bl.**

***Micromelum minutum* Seem.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

**\**Murraya* Koen. ex L.**

**\**Murraya paniculata* (L.) Jack**

*Chalcas paniculata* L.

*Murraya exotica* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Triphasia* Lour.**

*Limonia* sensu auct. non L.

*Triphasia aurantiola* Lour. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

**\**Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.**

*Limonia trifolia* Burm. f.

*Limonia trifoliata* L.

*Triphasia aurantiola* Lour.

*Triphasia trifoliata* (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Triphasia trifoliata* (L.) DC. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

**SIMAROUBACEAE**

***Brucea* J. F. Mill.**

***Brucea javanica* (L.) Merr.**

*Rhus javanica* L.

*Brucea sumatrana* Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Brucea sumatrana* Roxb. see *Brucea javanica* (L.) Merr.

*\*Quassia* L.*\*Quassia amara* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Samadera* Gaertn.*Samadera indica* Gaertn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Soulamea* Lam.*Soulamea amara* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Sonsorol; Mapia; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Param, Tol, Fefan, Pis, Fanan; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Arno

## SURIANACEAE

*Suriana* L.*Suriana maritima* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Pulu Anna; Ulithi; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk  
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Kili; Jaluit  
 Banaba (Ocean) Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea; Onotoa

## BURSERACEAE

*Canarium* L.

*Canarium commune* L. see *Canarium indicum* L.

*Canarium hirsutum* Willd. var. *hirsutum* f. *scabrum* (Bl.) Leenhouts

*Canarium palawense* Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Canarium indicum* L.***Canarium commune* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Canarium luzonicum* (Bl.) A. Gray***Pimela luzonica* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau

**\**Canarium ovatum* Engl.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Canarium palawensis* Lauterb. see *Canarium hirsutum* Willd. f. *scabrum* (Bl.)  
Leenhouts**\**Canarium vulgare* Leenh.***Canarium commune* sensu Kanehira non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Canarium* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

## MELIACEAE

*Aglaia* Lour.***Aglaia mariannensis* Merr.**Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan;  
Tinian; Rota; Guam***Aglaia palauensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur

***Aglaia ponapensis* Kaneh.***Aglaia mariannensis* sensu Kaneh. non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Ponape

*Carapa* Aubl. see *Xylocarpus* Koen. for Micronesian records.*Carapa moluccensis* Lam. see *Xylocarpus moluccensis* (Lam.) Roem.*Dysoxylum* Bl.***Dysoxylum abo* Hosok.***Dysoxylum trukensis* Kaneh. nom. nud.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Todiu, Fefan, Uman

**\**Lansium* Corr.****\**Lansium domesticum* Corr.**

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

**\**Melia* L.****\**Melia azedarach* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ulithi; Truk; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
 Nauru Island

**\**Sandoricum* Cav.**

*Sandoricum indicum* Cav. see *Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.

**\**Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.**

*Melia koetjape* Burm. f.  
*Sandoricum indicum* Cav.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Swietenia* Jacq.****\**Swietenia macrophylla* King**

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

**\**Swietenia mahagoni* (L.) Jacq.**

*Cedrela mahagoni* L.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

***Vavaea* Benth.*****Vavaea pauciflora* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Xylocarpus* Koen.**

*Carapa* Aubl.

***Xylocarpus granatum* Koen.**

*Xylocarpus obovatus* A. Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Udot; Ponape; Kusaie

***Xylocarpus moluccensis* (Lam.) Roem.**

*Carapa moluccensis* Lam.



*Xylocarpus granatum* sensu Merr., Safford non Koen.  
Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

## MALPIGHIACEAE

*\*Galphimia* Cav.

*Thryallis* sensu auct. non L.

*\*Galphimia gracilis* Mart.

*Galphimia glauca* sensu auct. plur. non Cav.

*Thryallis glauca* sensu auct. plur. non (Cav.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Galphimia glauca* Cav. see *Galphimia gracilis* Mart. for Micronesian plant.

*\*Malpighia* L.*\*Malpighia coccigera* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*\*Malpighia glabra* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Rhyssopteris* Bl. ex. A.H.L. Juss. nom. cons.  
(*Rhyssopterys*, *Ryssopterys*—variant spellings)

*Rhyssopteris abutifolia* Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol

*Rhyssopteris cumingiana* Juss. see *Rhyssopteris dealbata* Juss. for Micronesian records.

*Rhyssopteris dealbata* Juss.

*Rhyssopteris cumingiana* Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk

*Rhyssopteris timoriensis* (DC.) Bl. ex A.H.L. Juss.

*Banisteria timoriensis* DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

*Thryallis* L. see *Galphimia* Cav.

*Thryallis glauca* (Cav.) O. Ktze. see *Galphimia gracilis* Mart. for Micronesian plant

*Tristellateia* Thou.*Tristellateia australasiae* Rich.

*Tristellateia australis* Rich.

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang

## POLYGALACEAE

*Polygala* L.*Polygala chinensis* L.

*Polygala glomerata* Lour.

*Polygala warburgii* Chod.

*Polygala polifolia* Presl

*Polygala polyfolia* Presl ex auct. Micron.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

*Polygala paniculata* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap;  
 Fais; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Polygala polifolia* Presl see *Polygala chinensis* L.

*Polygala polyfolia* Presl see *Polygala chinensis* L.

*Polygala warburgii* Chod. see *Polygala chinensis* L.

*Salomonina* Heist.*Salomonina cantoniensis* Lour.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Salomonina ciliata* (L.) DC.

*Salomonina stricta* S. & Z.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Salomonina stricta* S. & Z. see *Salomonina ciliata* (L.) DC. for Micronesian records.

## EUPHORBIACEAE

*Acalypha* L.

*Acalypha amentacea* Roxb. (var. *amentacea* does not occur in Micronesia).

*Acalypha amentacea* var. *heterotricha* Fosberg (ined.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Acalypha amentacea* var. *palauensis* Fosberg (ined.)***Acalypha fruticosa* sensu Kanehira non Forsk.*Acalypha grandis* sensu auct. Micr. non Benth.*Acalypha grandis* var. *genuina* sensu auct. Micr. non Muell.-Arg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob (Ngaturel Islet), Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Ponape

***Acalypha amentacea* var. *trukensis* (Pax & Hoffm.) Fosb. (ined.)***Acalypha trukensis* Pax & Hoffm.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Melot, Zogeyasi-haysi, Elen, (Eten?), Fefan, Uman, Pis; Lukunor

**\**Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.) f. *wilkesiana****Acalypha wilkesiana* Muell.-Arg.*Acalypha grandis* sensu auct. Micr. non Benth.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Tol; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Pingelap?

Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

**\**Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* f. *circinata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.)***Acalypha wilkesiana* f. *circinata* M.-A.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Acalypha amentacea* vars.**

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari, Abaiang, Tarawa; Beru

Nauru Island

*Acalypha caroliniana* Blanco see *Acalypha indica* L.? Blanco's specific epithet is believed to be a misapplication of *Acalypha caroliniana* Walter, of America, rather than referring to the Caroline Islands.

***Acalypha cardiophylla* Merr. (var. *cardiophylla* not known from Micronesia)*****Acalypha cardiophylla* var. *ponapensis* (Kaneh. & Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)***Acalypha ponapensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Acalypha fallax* M.-A. see *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd. at least for Micronesian records.

*Acalypha fruticosa* Forsk. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *palauensis* Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian records.

**\**Acalypha godseffiana* Mast.***Acalypha godseffiana* var. *heterophylla* Hort. ex Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Likiep

*Acalypha grandis* Benth. see *Acalypha amentacea* vars. *palauensis* Fosb. (ined.) and *wilkesiana* (M.-A.) Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian records.

\* *Acalypha hispida* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;  
Namoluk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

\* *Acalypha indica* L. var. *indica*

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

\* *Acalypha indica* var. *hirsuta* Hosok. see *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd.

\* *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd.

*Acalypha boehmerioides* Miq.

*Acalypha fallax* M.-A. at least sensu auct. Micr.

*Acalypha indica* var. *hirsuta* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob; Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais

*Acalypha ponapensis* Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Acalypha cardiophylla* var. *ponapensis* (Hosok. & Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Acalypha trukensis* Pax & Hoffm. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *trukensis* (Pax. & Hoffm.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Acalypha wilkesiana* Muell.-Arg. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Aleurites* Forst.

*Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.

*Jatropha moluccana* L.

*Aleurites triloba* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\* *Aleurites montana* (Lam.) Wilson

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Aleurites triloba* Forst. see *Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.

- \**Aleurites trisperma* Blanco  
Marianas Is.: Guam

*Antidesma* L.

- \**Antidesma bunius* (L.) Spreng.  
*Stilago bunius* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

- Antidesma kusaiense* Kaneh.  
Caroline Is.: Kusaie

- Antidesma* sp.  
Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Aporusa* Bl.

- Aporusa inaequalis* Pax & Hoffm.  
Caroline Is.: Palau

*Bischofia* Bl.

- Bischofia javanica* Bl.  
Caroline Is.: Palau

\**Breynia* Forst.

- \**Breynia disticha* J.R. & G. Forster  
\**Breynia nivosa* (Bull) Small  
*Phyllanthus nivosus* Bull  
*Phyllanthus atropurpurea* sensu Kaneh. (non Bojer?)  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein (pot plant)

*Breynia nivosa* (Bull) Small see *Breynia disticha* J. R. & G. Forst.

- Breynia* sp.  
Nauru Island

*Bridelia* Willd.

- Bridelia palauensis* Kaneh.  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu

**\*Caperonia** St. Hil.**\*Caperonia palustris** St. Hil.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Claoxylon** Juss.**Claoxylon carolinianum** Pax & Hoffm.*Claoxylon longifolium* sensu Kaneh. non (Bl.) Miq.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Claoxylon fallax** Muell.-Arg.?

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Claoxylon longifolium* (Bl.) Miq. see *Claoxylon carolinianum* Pax & Hoffm. for Micronesian records.**Claoxylon longiracemosum** Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Claoxylon marianum** Muell.-Arg.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

**Cleidion** Bl.**Cleidion sessile** Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**Cleistanthus** Hook. f.*Cleistanthus angularis* Kaneh. see *Cleistanthus carolinensis* Jabl.**Cleistanthus carolinensis** Jabl.*Cleistanthus angularis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el

**Cleistanthus insularis** Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Cleistanthus morii** Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

**\*Cnidoscolus** Pohl**\*Cnidoscolus urens** (L.) Arthur*Jatropha urens* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\**Codiaeum* Juss.***Phyllaurea* Lour.**\**Codiaeum variegatum* (L.) Bl.***Croton variegatum* L.*Phyllaurea variegata* (L.) W. F. Wight in Safford*Codiaeum variegatum* var. *pictum* (Lodd.) Muell.-Arg.*Phyllaurea codiaeum* Lour.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

***Croton* L.***Saipania* Hosok.***Croton heterocarpum* Muell.-Arg.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Croton ripense* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Croton saipanense* Hosok.***Saipania glandulosa* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

**\**Croton tiglium* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Croton variegatum* L. see *Codiaeum variegatum* (L.) Bl.*Curcas* Adans. see *Jatropha* L.*Curcas purgans* Medic. see *Jatropha curcas* L.***Drypetes* Vahl*****Drypetes carolinensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Drypetes dolichocarpa* Kaneh.***Drypetes rotensis* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Drypetes nakaiana* Tuyama see *Drypetes nitida* Kaneh.

***Drypetes nitida* Kaneh.***Drypetes nakaiana* Tuyama

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Ngelwa, Peleliu

*Drypetes rotensis* Kaneh. see *Drypetes dolichocarpa* Kaneh.***Drypetes yapensis* Tuyama**

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Echinus* Lour. see *Melanolepis* Reichb. f. & Zoll. for Micronesian species (Safford record).*Echinus* sp. see *Melanolepis multiglandulosa* var. *glabrata* (M.-A.) Fosberg*Endospermum* Benth. see *Macaranga* Thou. for Micronesian record.*Endospermum moluccanum* (Teysm. & Binn.) Becc. see *Macaranga thompsonii* Merr. for Guam records.***Euphorbia* L.***Euphorbia atoto* Forst. f. see *Euphorbia chamissonis* (Kl. & Gke.) Boiss. for Micronesian records.*Euphorbia bojeri* Hook. see *Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Boj.) Ursch & Leandri*Euphorbia chamaesyce* L. see *Euphorbia prostrata* Ait. for Micronesian records.***Euphorbia chamissonis* (Kl. & Gke.) Boiss.***Anisophyllum chamissonis* Kl. & Gke.*Euphorbia atoto* sensu auct. Micr. non Forst.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, .Babeldaob, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk-Fefan, Fanan, Shix; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Pingelap

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Utifik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Majuro; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru

**\**Euphorbia cyathophora* Murr.***Euphorbia heterophylla* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Truk- Udot, Pis; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie



Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

***Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss.**

*Euphorbia macgillivrayi* sensu auct. non Boiss.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss. var.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

*Euphorbia geniculata* Ort. see *Euphorbia heterophylla* L. at least for Guam record.

**\**Euphorbia glomerifera* (Millsp.) Wheeler**

*Chamaesyce glomerifera* Millsp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Namoluk  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Euphorbia heterophylla* L. see *Euphorbia cyathophora* Murr. for most Micronesian records.

**\**Euphorbia heterophylla* L. sensu stricto**

*Euphorbia geniculata* sensu Stone non Ortega?

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\**Euphorbia hirta* L.**

*Euphorbia pilulifera* L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen; Dublon, Udot, Pis; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likeip; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

*Euphorbia macgillivrayi* Boiss. see *Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss. for Micronesian records.

\**Euphorbia maculata* L.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Euphorbia milii* Ch. des Moul. (var. *milii* not known from Micronesia).\**Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Bojer) Ursch & Leandri*Euphorbia splendens* Bojer*Euphorbia bojeri* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Euphorbia neriiifolia* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

*Euphorbia pilulifera* L. see *Euphorbia hirta* L., at least for Micronesian plants.\**Euphorbia prostrata* Ait.*Euphorbia chamaesyce* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai;  
Truk- Udot, Pis; Lukunor; Satawan; NukuoroMarshall Is.: Ujae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likeip; Ailinglapalap; Majuro;  
Arno; Jaluit

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

\**Euphorbia pulcherrima* Willd. ex Klotszsch

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

*Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.*Euphorbia sparrmannii* Boiss.*Euphorbia tinianensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

*Euphorbia reineckei* Pax?

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

*Euphorbia reinwardtiana* Steud.*Euphorbia serrulata* Reinw. ex Bl. non Thuill.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Euphorbia serrulata* Reinw. see *Euphorbia reinwardtiana* Steud.

*Euphorbia sparrmannii* Boiss. see *Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.

*Euphorbia splendens* Bojer see *Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Bojer) Ursch & Leandri

\**Euphorbia thymifolia* L.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;  
 Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Kwajalein; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Euphorbia tinianensis* Hosok. see *Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.

\**Euphorbia tirucalli* L.

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Wake Island

*Excoecaria* L.

*Excoecaria agallocha* L. var. *agallocha*

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,  
 Udot, Fefan

*Excoecaria agallocha* var. *orthostichalis* Muell.-Arg.

*Excoecaria cammettia* Willd.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan, Tinian, Rota, Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau

*Excoecaria cammettia* Willd. see *Excoecaria agallocha* var. *orthostichalis* Muell.-Arg.  
 at least for Guam record.

*Glochidion* Forst.

*Glochidion kanehirae* Hosok.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Uman

*Glochidion littorale* Bl.

*Phyllanthus littoralis* (Bl.) Muell.-Arg.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Glochidion macrosepalum* Hosok.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.

*Phyllanthus gaudichaudii* Muell.-Arg.

*Phyllanthus gaudichaudii* var. *marianum* Muell.-Arg.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Glochidion palauense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

*Glochidion ponapense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Glochidion puberulum* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Uman; Ponape

*Glochidion ramiflorum* Forst.

*Phyllanthus ramiflorus* (Forst.) Muell.-Arg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk; Ponape

*Glochidion* sp. aff. *ramiflorum* Forst.

Caroline Is.: Namonuito; Nomwin

*Glochidion senyavinianum* Glassm.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Hevea* Aubl.**

**\**Hevea brasiliensis* (HBK.) Muell.-Arg.**

*Siphonia brasiliensis* HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Homalanthus* Juss.**

***Homalanthus nutans* (Forst. f.) Pax**

*Croton nutans* Forst. f.

*Homalanthus nutans* var. *genuinus* Muell.-Arg. ex Engl.

*Homalanthus populneus* sensu Kanehira non (Geisel) Pax

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Homalanthus populneus* (Geisel) Pax see *Homalanthus nutans* (Forst.) Pax for Micronesian records.

**\**Jatropha* L.**

*Curcas* Adans.

**\**Jatropha curcas* L.**

*Curcas purgans* Medic.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Truk; Ponape

\**Jatropha gossypifolia* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan;  
 Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang, Koror

\**Jatropha integerrima* Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Jatropha manihot* L. see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz

*Jatropha moluccana* L. see *Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.

\**Jatropha multifida* L.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon

\**Jatropha podagrica* Hook.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Jatropha urens* L. see *Cnidoscolus urens* (L.) Arthur

*Macaranga* Thou.

*Macaranga carolinensis* Volk. var. *carolinensis*

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
 Ngeanges, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot,  
 Fefan, Uman

*Macaranga carolinensis* var. *grandifolia* Pax & Hoffm.

*Macaranga kanehirae* Hosok.

*Macaranga carolinensis* sensu Kaneh. non Volk.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

*Macaranga kanehirae* Hosok. see *Macaranga carolinensis* var. *grandifolia* Pax & Hoffm.

\**Macaranga tanarius* Muell.-Arg.?

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Macaranga tanarius* var. *glabra* Muell.-Arg. ex Schum. & Laut.

Marshall Is.: Jaluit; Ebon

***Macaranga thompsonii* Merr.***Endospermum moluccanum* sensu auct. non (Teysm. & Binn.) Becc.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Rota; Guam

***Mallotus* Lour.***Mallotus moluccanus* (L.) Muell.-Arg. var. *glabrata* Muell.-Arg. see *Melanolepis multiglandulosa* var. *glabrata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb.***Mallotus palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Mallotus ponapensis* Hosok. see *Mallotus tiliaefolius* Muell.-Arg.***Mallotus tiliaefolius* Muell.-Arg.***Mallotus ponapensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Todai-yama; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

**\* *Manihot* L.****\* *Manihot esculenta* Crantz***Manihot utilissima* Pohl*Manihot utilissima* var. *aipi* Pohl*Jatropha manihot* L.*Manihot manihot* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: ?

**\* *Manihot glaziovii* Muell.-Arg.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Truk- Moen

*Manihot manihot* (L.) Karst. see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz*Manihot utilissima* Pohl see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz***Melanolepis* Reichb. f. & Zoll.*****Melanolepis multiglandulosa* (Reinw. ex Bl.) Reichb. f. & Zoll. (var. *multiglandulosa* not known from Micronesia).***Croton multiglandulosa* Reinw.

*Melanolepis multiglandulosa* var. *glabrata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb.

*Mallotus moluccanus* var. *glabratus* Muell.-Arg.

*Echinus* sp. of Safford

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan;  
Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

\**Pedilanthus* Neck. ex Poit.

\**Pedilanthus tithymaloides* (L.) Poit.

*Euphorbia tithymaloides* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Phyllanthus* L.

\**Phyllanthus acidus* (L.) Skeels

*Averrhoa acida* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Phyllanthus amarus* Sch. & Th.

*Phyllanthus niruri* sensu auct. plur. non L.

*Phyllanthus simplex* sensu Guillaumin non Retz.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;  
Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;  
Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal;  
Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Udot, Fefan, Pis;  
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;  
Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo;  
Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Phyllanthus atropurpurea* Boj. see *Breynia disticha* Forst. for Palau record.

*Phyllanthus boninsimae* Nakai?

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal, Angaur

\**Phyllanthus debilis* Klein ex Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Fais; Ponape; Kusaie

*Phyllanthus gaudichaudii* Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.

*Phyllanthus gaudichaudii* var. *marianus* Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.

***Phyllanthus marianus* Muell.-Arg.**

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

*Phyllanthus niruri* L. see *Phyllanthus amarus* Sch. & Th., *Phyllanthus debilis* Klein ex Willd., or *Phyllanthus tenellus* Roxb. for Micronesian records.

*Phyllanthus nivosus* Bull see *Breynia disticha* J. R. & G. Forst.

***Phyllanthus palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

*Phyllanthus ramiflorus* (Forst.) Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion ramiflorum* Forst.

***Phyllanthus rupi-insularis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel

***Phyllanthus saffordii* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian?; Guam

*Phyllanthus simplex* Retz. see *Phyllanthus virgatus* Forst. f.

**\**Phyllanthus tenellus* Roxb.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Phyllanthus urinaria* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen, Fefan, Uman; Namoluk; Ponape

***Phyllanthus virgatus* Forst. f.**

*Phyllanthus simplex* Retz.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Ricinus* L.**

**\**Ricinus communis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Udot  
Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit



Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Saipania* Hosok. see *Croton* L.

*Saipania glandulosa* Hosok. see *Croton saipanense* Hosok.

***Sapium* Jacq.**

***Sapium indicum* Willd.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Securinega* Comm. ex Juss.**

***Securinega flexuosa* Muell.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Ulalu

**ANACARDIACEAE**

**\**Anacardium* L.**

**\**Anacardium occidentale* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Buchanania* Spr.**

***Buchanania engleriana* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

***Buchanania palawensis* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peleliu, Angaur

***Camptosperma* Thw.**

*Coelospermum* Jack

***Camptosperma brevipetiolata* Volk.**

*Camptosperma brevipetiolata* var. *parvifolia* Laut.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Angaur; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

*Camptosperma brevipetiolata* var. *parvifolia* Laut. see *Camptosperma brevipetiolata*  
Volk.

***Dracontomelum* Bl.**

***Dracontomelum* sp. of Christian (genus very doubtfully in Micronesia).**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Mangifera* L.****\**Mangifera indica* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Agiguan; Saipan;  
Rota; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Dublon;  
Lukunor; Ponape; Kusaie  
Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit  
Nauru Island  
Banaba (Ocean Island)  
Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

***Mangifera minor* Bl.**

- Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Mangifera odorata* Griff.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

***Rhus* L.**

*Rhus simarubaefolia* Gray see *Rhus taitensis* Guill.

*Rhus simarubaefolia* var. *taitensis* (Guill.) Engl. see *Rhus taitensis* Guill.

\**Rhus succedanea* L. (var. *succedanea* not known from Micronesia).

\**Rhus succedanea* var. *japonica* Engl.

- Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Rhus taitensis* Guill.**

*Rhus simarubaefolia* Gray

*Rhus simarubaefolia* var. *taitensis* (Guill.) Engl.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur?; Yap; Truk-  
Moen; Ponape

**\**Schinus* L.**

\**Schinus terebinthifolius* Raddi

- Marianas Is.: Guam

- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Semecarpus* L. f.**

*Semecarpus kraemeri* Laut. ex Kaneh.

*Semecarpus trukensis* Kaneh. nom. nud.

- Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

***Semecarpus venenosus* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Urukthapel, Angaur; Yap

**\**Spondias* L.****\**Spondias dulcis* Park.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape  
Nauru Island

*Spondias lutea* L. see *Spondias mombin* L.

*Spondias mangifera* Willd. see *Spondias pinnata* (L. f.) Kurz

**\**Spondias mombin* L.**

*Spondias lutea* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap  
Nauru Island

**\**Spondias pinnata* (L. f.) Kurz**

*Mangifera pinnata* L. f.

*Spondias mangifera* Willd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Ponape

## AQUIFOLIACEAE

***Ilex* L.**

*Ilex mertensii* var. *volkensiana* Loesn. see *Ilex volkensiana* (Loesn.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

***Ilex volkensiana* (Loesn.) Kaneh. & Hatus.**

*Ilex mertensii* var. *volkensiana* Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

## CELASTRACEAE

*Celastrus* L. see *Maytenus* Mol. for Micronesian records.

*Celastrus mariannensis* Koidz. see *Maytenus thompsonii* (Merr.) Fosb.

*Gymnosporia* W. & A. see *Maytenus* Mol. at least for Micronesian records.

*Gymnosporia palauica* Loesn. see *Maytenus palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb.

*Gymnosporia thompsonii* Merr. see *Maytenus thompsonii* (Merr.) Fosb.

***Maytenus* Mol.**

*Gymnosporia* W. & A.

*Maytenus palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb.

*Gymnosporia palauica* Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Urukthapel, Seventy Islands

*Maytenus thompsonii* (Merr.) Fosb.

*Gymnosporia thompsonii* Merr.

*Celastrus marianensis* Koidz.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

#### HIPPOCRATEACEAE

*Hippocratea* L. see *Loesneriella* A. C. Sm. for Micronesian species.

*Hippocratea macrantha* Korth. see *Loesneriella macrantha* var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian plant.

*Hippocratea macrantha* var. *palauica* Loesn. see *Loesneriella macrantha* var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosberg (ined.)

#### *Loesneriella* A. C. Smith

*Loesneriella macrantha* (Korth.) A. C. Sm. (var. *macrantha* not known from Micronesia.)

*Hippocratea macrantha* Korth.

*Loesneriella macrantha* var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Hippocratea macrantha* var. *palauica* Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk- Moen

#### *Salacia* L.

*Salacicatea* Loesn.

*Salacia chinensis* L.

*Salacia naumannii* Engl.

*Salacia prinoides* (Willd.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Salacia forsteniana* Miq.

*Salacicatea kraemeri* Loesn.

*Salacia kraemeri* (Loesn.) Ding Hou

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

*Salacia naumannii* Engl. see *Salacia chinensis* L.

*Salacia prinoides* (Willd.) DC. see *Salacia chinensis* L.

*Salacicatea* Loesn. see *Salacia* L.

*Salacicatea kraemeri* Loesn. see *Salacia forsteniana* Miq.

## STACKHOUSIACEAE

*Stackhousia* J. Sm.*Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey*Stackhousia intermedia* f. *philippinensis* Pamp.*Stackhousia viminea* var. *micrantha* Benth.*Stackhousia viminea* sensu auct. non J. Sm.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Stackhousia intermedia* f. *philippinensis* Pamp. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey*Stackhousia viminea* J. Sm. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey for Yap record.*Stackhousia viminea* var. *micrantha* Benth. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey.

## ICACINACEAE

*Gomphandra* Wall. see *Medusanthera* Seem. at least for Micronesian records.*Gomphandra carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Howard*Lophopyxis* Hook.*Lophopyxis maingayi* Hook. f.*Lophopyxis pentaptera* (Schum.) Engl.*Combretopsis pentaptera* Schum.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Lophopyxis pentaptera* (K. Schum.) Engler see *Lophopyxis maingayi* Hook. f.*Medusanthera* Seem.*Tylecarpus* Engl. at least sensu auct. Micr.*Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Howard*Gomphandra carolinensis* Kaneh.*Tylecarpus carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Todai-yama (small island near Koror)

*Medusanthera laxiflora* (Miers) Howard*Stemonurus laxiflorus* Miers

Caroline Is.

***Merrilliodendron* Kaneh.*****Merrilliodendron megacarpum* (Hemsl.) Sleumer***Stemonurus megacarpus* Hemsl.***Merrilliodendron rotense* Kaneh.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Merrilliodendron rotense* Kaneh. see *Merrilliodendron megacarpum* (Hemsl.) Sleumer***Stemonurus* Bl.*****Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer***Urandra ammui* Kaneh.***Stemonurus ellipticus* (Schellenb.) Sleumer***Urandra elliptica* Schellenb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Stemonurus ellipticus* (Schellenb.) Sleumer see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer*Tylecarpus* Engl. see *Medusanthera* Seem. at least for Micronesian species.*Tylecarpus carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.)

Howard

*Urandra* Thw. see *Stemonurus* Bl.*Urandra ammui* Kaneh. see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer*Urandra elliptica* Schellenb. see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer**BALSAMINACEAE****\**Impatiens* L.****\**Impatiens balsamina* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Impatiens sultanii* Hook. f. see *Impatiens walleriana* Hooker f.****\**Impatiens walleriana* Hook. f.***Impatiens sultanii* Hook f.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

## SAPINDACEAE

*Allophylus* L.*Allophilus* Volk. (orth. mut.)*Allophyllus* Juss. et auct. Micr. (orth. mut.)*Allophylus cobbe* (L.) Bl. see *Allophylus timoriensis* (DC.) Bl. for Micronesian records.*Allophylus holophyllus* Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Allophylus laetus* Radlk. see *Allophylus timoriensis* Bl.*Allophylus ternatus* (Forst.) Radlk.*Aporetica ternata* Forst.*Pometia ternata* (Forst.) Forst. f.*Schmidelia ternata* (Forst.) Camb.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen,  
Dublon, Tol, Udot; Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is. ?

*Allophylus timoriensis* (DC.) Bl.*Schmidelia timoriensis* DC.*Allophylus cobbe* sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) Bl.*Allophylus litoralis* Bl.*Allophylus laetus* Radlk.*Schmidelia litoralis* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el,  
Urukthapel, Aulong, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol;  
Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;  
Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk-  
Moen, Fanan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;  
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil;  
Pingelap; KusaieMarshall Is.: Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae;  
Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;  
Mili; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

*Arytera* Bl.*Arytera* sp. aff. *littoralis* of Hosokawa

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Aulupse'el

**\**Cardiospermum* L.****\**Cardiospermum halicacabum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

***Cupaniopsis* Radlk.**

*Mischocarpus* auct. non Bl.

***Cupaniopsis concolor* (Gillespie) van der Ham**

*Guioa concolor* Gillespie

*Mischocarpus guillauminii* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

**\**Dimocarpus* Lour.**

*Euphoria* auct. non Comm. ex Juss.

**\**Dimocarpus longan* Lour.**

*Euphoria longana* Lam.

*Nephelium longanum* Cambess.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Dodonaea* L.*****Dodonaea viscosa* (L.) Jacq.**

*Ptelea viscosa* L.

*Dodonaea viscosa* f. *repanda* (Schum. & Thonn.) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, 'Malakal; Tobi; Mapia; Woleai; Yap;  
Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Likiep

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

***Elattostachys* Radlk.*****Elattostachys palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

*Euphoria* Comm. ex Juss. see *Dimocarpus* Lour.

*Euphoria longana* Lam. see *Dimocarpus longan* Lour.



***Lepidopetalum* Bl.**

***Lepidopetalum* sp.** of Hosokawa  
Marianas Is.: Tinian

**\**Litchi* Sonn.**

**\**Litchi chinensis* Sonn.**  
Caroline Is.: Palau

*Mischocarpus* Bl. see *Cupaniopsis* Radlk. for Truk record.

*Mischocarpus guillauminii* Kaneh. see *Cupaniopsis concolor* (Gillespie) van der Ham

**\**Nephelium* L.**

**\**Nephelium lappaceum* L.**  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

*Nephelium longanum* Cambess. see *Dimocarpus longan* Lour.

***Palaoea* Kaneh.**

***Palaoea falcata* Kaneh.**  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el, Peliliu

**\**Pometia* Forst.**

**\**Pometia pinnata* Forst.**  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Sapindus* L.**

***Sapindus* sp.** (identity doubtful)  
Marianas Is.: Tinian

***Tristiropsis* Radlk.**

*Tristiropsis acutangula* Radlk. see *Tristiropsis obtusangula* Radlk. at least for  
Micronesian records.

***Tristiropsis obtusangula* Radlk.**

*Tristiropsis acutangula* sensu Stone non Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

(Considered identical with *T. acutangula* by Stone 1971).

## RHAMNACEAE

*Alphitonia* Reiss.*Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok.*Alphitonia philippinensis* sensu Kaneh. non Braid*Alphitonia excelsa* sensu Lauterbach non Reiss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

*Alphitonia excelsa* Reiss. see *Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Alphitonia philippinensis* Braid see *Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Ceanothus* L. see *Colubrina* Rich. ex Brongn. for Micronesian records.*Ceanothus asiaticus* L. see *Colubrina asiatica* (L.) Brongn.*Colubrina* Rich. ex Brongn.*Colubrina asiatica* (L.) Brongn.*Ceanothus asiatica* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tob; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Eten, Gatulel, Uman; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Nauru Island

*Smythea* Seem.*Smythea hollrungii* Weberb. see *Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summ.*Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summerh.*Ventilago lanceata* Tul.*Ventilago lanceolata* Tul. (sphalm.)*Smythea pacifica* Seem.*Smythea lanceolata* Summerh. (sphalm.)*Smythea hollrungii* Weberb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Peliliu; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Mt. Kororu; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

*Smythea pacifica* Seem. see *Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summerh.*Ventilago* Gaertn.*Ventilago nisidai* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\* Zizyphus L.**

*Zizyphus jujuba* (L.) Lam. see *Zizyphus mauritiana* Lam. for Micronesian plants.

**\* Zizyphus mauritiana Lam.**

*Rhamnus jujuba* sensu auct. non L.

*Zizyphus jujuba* sensu auct. non (L.) Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

## VITACEAE

**Cayratia Juss. ex Guill.**

*Columella* Lour.

**\*Cayratia japonica (Thunb.) Gagn.**

*Vitis japonica* Thunb.

Caroline Is.: Yap

**Cayratia palauana (Hosok.) Suesseng.**

*Columella palauana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**Cayratia tenuifolia (Heyne) Gagn.**

*Cissus tenuifolia* Heyne

Caroline Is.: Palau- Todai-yama

**Cayratia trifolia (L.) Domin**

*Vitis trifolia* L.

*Columella trifolia* (L.) Merr.

*Cissus trifolia* (L.) K. Schum.

*Columella trifoliata* Tuyama (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Umol

*Cissus* L. (see *Cayratia* Juss. ex Guill. for some Micronesian records.)

**\*Cissus quadrangularis L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Cissus trifolia* Schum. & Hollr. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

*Columella* Lour. see *Cayratia* Juss. ex Guill.

*Columella palauana* Hosok. see *Cayratia palauana* (Hosok.) Suesseng.

*Columella trifolia* (L.) Merr. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

*Columella trifoliata* Tuyama see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

*Leea* Roy.

*Leea brunoniana* C. B. Cl. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don

*Leea guineensis* G. Don

*Leea manillensis* Walp.

*Leea brunoniana* sensu auct. non C. B. Cl.

*Leea pallidifolia* Kaneh.

*Leea sambucina* sensu Volk. non Willd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
Angaur; Yap

*Leea indica* (Burm. f.) Merr.

*Staphylea indica* Burm. f.

*Leea sambucina* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam (cult.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

*Leea pallidifolia* Kaneh. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don

*Leea sambucina* Willd. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don and *Leea indica* (Burm. f.) Merr.

\* *Vitis* L.\* *Vitis rotundifolia* Michx.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Vitis trifolia* L. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

\* *Vitis vinifera* L.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

## TILIACEAE

*Colona* Cav.

*Columbia* Pers.

*Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret

*Microcos scabra* Sm.

*Columbia scabra* (Sm.) Kaneh. non A. DC.

*Columbia burretii* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Columbia* Pers. see *Colona* Cav.

*Columbia burretii* Kaneh. see *Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret

*Columbia scabra* (Sm.) Kaneh. non A. DC. see *Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret

**Corchorus L.**

*Corchorus acutangulus* Lam. see *Corchorus aestuans* L.

**\*Corchorus aestuans L.**

*Corchorus acutangulus* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais

*Corchorus tiniannensis* Hosok. see *Corchorus torresianus* Gaud.

*Corchorus tomentosus* sensu Gaud. see *Corchorus torresianus* Gaud.

**Corchorus torresianus Gaud.**

*Corchorus tomentosus* sensu Gaud. non Thunb.

*Corchorus tiniannensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

**Elaeocarpus L.****Elaeocarpus carolinensis Koidz.**

*Elaeocarpus kanehirae* Merr. in Kaneh.

*Elaeocarpus joga* sensu Schltr. non Merr. pro parte

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

*Elaeocarpus gibbonii* Schltr. see *Elaeocarpus kusanoi* Koidz.

**\*Elaeocarpus grandis F. v. Muell.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

**Elaeocarpus joga Merr.**

*Elaeocarpus carolinensis* sensu Kaneh. non Koidz. pro parte

*Elaeocarpus sphaericus* sensu Stone non (Gaertn.) K. Schum.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Elaeocarpus kerstingianus Schltr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Elaeocarpus kusaiensis Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

**Elaeocarpus kusanoi Kaneh.**

*Elaeocarpus gibbonii* Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

**Elaeocarpus rubidus Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Todai-yama, near Koror

**\**Elaeocarpus serrata* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Elaeocarpus sphaericus* (Gaertn.) K. Schum. see *Elaeocarpus joga* Merr. for Micronesian record.

***Grewia* L.**

***Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.**

*Mallocoeca crenata* Forst.

*Grewia mariannensis* Merr.

*Grewia multiflora* sensu auct. Micr. non Juss.

*Grewia guazumifolia* Juss.

*Grewia mallocoeca* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Grewia guazumifolia* Juss. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill. at least for Micronesian records.

*Grewia mallocoeca* L. f. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.

*Grewia mariannensis* Merr. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.

*Grewia multiflora* Juss. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill. for Micronesian records.

**\**Muntingia* L.****\**Muntingia calabura* L.**

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk

***Trichospermum* Bl.**

*Diclidocarpus* A. Gray

***Trichospermum ikutai* Kaneh.**

*Trichospermum richii* sensu Volkens non Seem.

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Trichospermum ledermannii* Burret**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Trichospermum richii* Seem. see *Trichospermum ikutai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.

***Triumfetta* L.**

*Triumfetta bartramia* L. see *Triumfetta rhomboidea* Jacq.

*Triumfetta fabreana* Gaud. see *Triumfetta procumbens* Forst. f.

*Triumfetta lappula* Gaud. see *Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq. for Guam records.

*Triumfetta pilosa* Roth see *Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq. for Micronesian record.

***Triumfetta procumbens* Forst. f.**

*Triumfetta fabreana* Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Ngchelobel, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur, Akarukaigan; Sonsorol; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Satawal; Puluwat; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru

**\**Triumfetta rhomboidea* Jacq.**

*Bartramia indica* L.

*Triumfetta bartramia* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape?

**\**Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq.**

*Triumfetta lappula* sensu Gaud. non L.

*Triumfetta rhomboidea* sensu Safford non Jacq.

*Triumfetta pilosa* sensu Safford non Roth

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Nauru Island

**\**Triumfetta tomentosa* Boj.?**

Marianas Is.: Guam

## MALVACEAE

*Abelmoschus* Medic. see *Hibiscus* L.

*Abelmoschus esculentus* (L.) Moench see *Hibiscus esculentus* L.

*Abelmoschus moschatus* Medic. see *Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

***Abutilon* L.**

***Abutilon asiaticum* (L.) Sweet** (var. *asiaticum* not known in Micronesia).

***Abutilon asiaticum* var. *albescens* (Miq.) Fosb.**

*Abutilon albescens* Miq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Wake Island

Ocean Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Abutilon asiaticum* var. *subasperum* Fosb.**

Marianas Is.: Tinian

***Abutilon indicum* (L.) Sweet**

*Sida indica* L.

*Sida maura* Link ex Endl. (error for *S. mauritiana* Link?)

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol; Yap

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean Island)

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Gossypium* L.**

*Gossypium arboreum* L. see *Gossypium hirsutum* L. for Guam records.

**\**Gossypium barbadense* L.**

*Gossypium peruvianum* Cav.

*Gossypium brasiliense* sensu Okabe non Macf.

Marianas Is.: Maug?; Agrigan?; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol, Fefan; Ponape

Nauru Island

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

*Gossypium brasiliense* Macf. see *Gossypium hirsutum* L. and *Gossypium barbadense* L.

***Gossypium hirsutum* L. sensu lato**

*Gossypium hirsutum* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutch.

*Gossypium marie-galante* Watt

*Gossypium barbadense* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Chev.

*Gossypium purpurascens* Poir.

*Gossypium barbadense* W. F. Wight ex Safford non L.

*Gossypium brasiliense* sensu Kaneh. non Macf.

*Gossypium arboreum* sensu Safford non L.

*Gossypium hirsutum* var. *punctatum* (Schumacher) Hutch.

*Gossypium punctatum* Schumacher



*Gossypium hirsutum* L. var. *hirsutum* is not known with certainty from Micronesia.

\**Gossypium hirsutum* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutchinson

*Gossypium arboreum* sensu auct. Micr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Guam

*Gossypium hirsutum* var. *taitense* (Parl.) Roberty

*Gossypium taitense* Parl.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Guam; Saipan

*Gossypium hirsutum* var.

Wake Island

*Gossypium peruvianum* Cav. see *Gossypium barbadense* L.

*Gossypium purpurascens* Poir. see *Gossypium hirsutum* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutchinson

*Gossypium taitense* Parl. see *Gossypium hirsutum* var. *taitense* (Parl.) Roberty

### *Hibiscus* L.

*Abelmoschus* Medic.

*Laguna* Cav.

\**Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

*Abelmoschus moschatus* Medic.

*Hibiscus moschatus* Salisbury

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Ifaluk; Truk-  
Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

\**Hibiscus X archeri* Wats.

*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* X *schizopetalus*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal;  
Kapingamarangi

\**Hibiscus esculentus* L.

*Abelmoschus esculentus* (L.) Moench

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Hibiscus moschatus* Salisbury see *Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

\**Hibiscus mutabilis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Faraulap; Truk; Kapingamarangi;  
Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

*Hibiscus populneus* L. see *Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Correa

\**Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* L. var. *rosa-sinensis*

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol?; Fais; Yap; Namonuito; Truk-  
Tol; Etal; Lukunor; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* var. *liliflorus* Hochr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* X *schizopetalus* see *Hibiscus* X *archeri* Wats.

\**Hibiscus sabdariffa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon

\**Hibiscus schizopetalus* (Mast.) Hook. f.

*Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* var. *schizopetalus* Mast.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Hibiscus syriacus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota

*Hibiscus tiliaceus* L.

*Pariti tiliaceus* (L.) A. St. Hil.

*Paritium tiliaceum* (L.) A. St. Hil.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;  
Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tobi;  
Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;  
Satawal; Puluwat; Pulusuk; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk-  
Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor;  
Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil;  
Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Aur;  
Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang; Tarawa; Onotoa; Beru

**\*Hibiscus** ornamental hybrids

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk- Dublon;  
 Namoluk; Satawan; Nukuoro  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit  
 Banaba (Ocean) Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

**\*Malachra** L.**\*Malachra capitata** L.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Malachra fasciata** Jacq.

- Malachra fasciata* var. *lineariloba* (Turcz.) Gürke  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

**\*Malvastrum** Gray**\*Malvastrum coromandelianum** (L.) Garcke

*Malva coromandeliana* L.

*Malvastrum tricuspidatum* A. Gray

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Marcus Island  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\*Malvaviscus** Fabr.

*Malvaviscus arboreus* Cav. (var. *arboreus* not known from Micronesia.)

**\*Malvaviscus arboreus** var. *penduliflorus* (DC.) Schery

- Marianas Is.: Guam

*Pariti Adans.* see *Hibiscus* L.

*Pariti tiliaceus* (L.) A. St. Hil. see *Hibiscus tiliaceus* L.

*Paritium* A. Juss. see *Hibiscus* L.

*Paritium tiliaceus* A. St. Hil. see *Hibiscus tiliaceus* L.

**Sida** L.**\*Sida acuta** Burm. f.

*Sida carpinifolia* L. f.

*Sida glomerata* Cav.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian;  
 Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Rongelap; Ujelang  
 Ocean Island  
 Nauru Island

**\**Sida acuta* X *rhombifolia* ?**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan  
 Nauru Island  
 Ocean Island

*Sida carpinifolia* L. f. see *Sida acuta* Burm. f.

**\**Sida cordifolia* L.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit (record doubtful)

***Sida fallax* Walp.**

*Sida meyeniana* sensu auct. Micr. possibly non Walp.

*Sida fallax* var. *acuminatifolia* Koidz.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Satawan;  
 Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka;  
 Ailuk; Likiep; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Mejit;  
 Aur; Mili; Namorik; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Banaba (Ocean) Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Maraki; Beru; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Sida fallax* var.?**

Marianas Is.: Tinian

*Sida glomerata* Cav. see *Sida acuta* Burm. f. at least for Micronesian records.

*Sida indica* L. see *Abutilon indicum* (L.) Sweet

*Sida maura* Link ex Endl. see *Abutilon indicum* (L.) Sweet

*Sida meyeniana* Walp. see *Sida fallax* Walp. at least for Micronesian record.

**\**Sida rhombifolia* L. var. *rhombifolia***

*Sida microphylla* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;  
 Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,  
 Angaur; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan,  
 Eten; Ponape; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Sida rhombifolia* var. *longipedicellata* Moir**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Sida rhombifolia* var. *microphylla* (Cav.) Mast.***Sida microphylla* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

**\**Sida rhombifolia* var.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Sida spinosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

***Thespesia* Sol. ex Correa*****Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Correa***Hibiscus populneus* L. (at least in part)*Hibiscus bacciferus* Forst. f.*Malvaviscus populneus* (L.) Gaertn.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Mapia; Yap; Lamotrek;  
Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Eten, Udot, Pis;  
Lukunor; Satawan; Namoluk; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;  
Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tabiteuea

***Urena* L.*****Urena lobata* L. sensu lato***Urena sinuata* L.*Urena lobata* L. var. *sinuata* (L.) Gagnep.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen,  
Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie*Urena sinuata* L. see *Urena lobata* L.**BOMBACACEAE****\**Bombax* L.**see *Ceiba* Medic. for most Micronesian records.*Bombax ceiba* L. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn. for Micronesian records.

**\**Bombax ellipticum* HBK.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Bombax orientale* Spreng. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.*Bombax pentandrum* L. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.**\**Ceiba* Medic.***Eriodendron* DC.*Ceiba casearia* Medic. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.**\**Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.***Bombax pentandrum* L.*Bombax ceiba* sensu auct. Micr. probably not L.*Eriodendron anfractuosum* DC.*Ceiba casearia* Medic.*Bombax orientale* Spreng.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Dublon; Namoluk;  
Nukuoro; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

**\**Durio* Adans.****\**Durio zibethinus* Murr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Eriodendron* DC. see *Ceiba* Medic.*Eriodendron anfractuosum* DC. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn. for Micronesian records.**\**Pachira* Aubl.****\**Pachira aquatica* Aubl.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

## STERCULIACEAE

*Abroma* Jacq. see *Ambroma* L. f.*Abroma augusta* (L.) L. f. of Kaneh. see *Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.*Abroma mollis* DC. see *Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.***Ambroma* L. f.***Abroma* Jacq. (nom. inval.)

***Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.***Theobroma augusta* L.*Abroma augusta* (L.) L. f. of Kaneh.*Abroma mollis* DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges,  
Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Dublon

***Commersonia* Forst.*****Commersonia bartramia* (L.) Merr.***Muntingia bartramia* L.*Commersonia echinata* Forst.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,  
Udot, Fefan, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

*Commersonia echinata* Forst. see *Commersonia bartramia* (L.) Merr.

**\**Dombeya* Cav.****\**Dombeya wallichii* Benth. & Hook.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Helicteres* L.*****Helicteres angustifolia* L.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Heritiera* Dry.*****Heritiera littoralis* Dry.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon,  
Tol, Udot, Fefan, Todiu; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie

***Heritiera longipetiolata* Kaneh.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota?; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape?

***Kleinhovia* L.*****Kleinhovia hospita* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol;  
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

**Melochia** L.*Riedleia* DC.***Melochia compacta*** Hochr.*Melochia odorata* sensu auct. Micr. non L. f.*Melochia lessoniana* K. Sch. ex Volk. sensu Kaneh.*Melochia umbellata* sensu auct. Micr. non (Houtt.) Stapf*Melochia indica* sensu auct. Micr. non Kurz

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu,  
Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Truk- Todi; Ponape***Melochia compacta*** var.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

***Melochia compacta* X *villosissima*?**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap

*Melochia concatenata* L. see *Melochia corchorifolia* L.**\**Melochia corchorifolia*** L.*Melochia concatenata* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Melochia hirsutissima* Merr. see *Melochia villosissima* (Presl) Merr.*Melochia indica* Kurz see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for Fais and Woleai records.*Melochia lessoniana* K. Schum. ex Volk. nomen dubium*Melochia odorata* L. f. see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for most Micronesian records.**\**Melochia odorata*** L. f.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Melochia umbellata* (Houtt.) Stapf see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for Micronesian records.***Melochia villosissima*** (Presl) Merr.*Riedleia villosissima* Presl*Melochia hirsutissima* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang; Truk- Moen, Dublon;  
Ponape; Kusaie*Riedleia* DC. see *Melochia* L.*Riedleia villosissima* Presl see *Melochia villosissima* (Presl) Merr.



***Sterculia* L.****\**Sterculia acuminata* Beauv.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Sterculia palauensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Tor Uil, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu

***Sterculia ponapensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Yap?; Ponape

**\**Theobroma* L.****\**Theobroma cacao* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

**\**Waltheria* L.***Waltheria americana* L. see *Waltheria indica* L.*Waltheria elliptica* Cav. see *Waltheria indica* L.**\**Waltheria indica* L.***Waltheria americana* L.*Waltheria elliptica* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

## THEACEAE

**\**Camellia* L.****\**Camellia sinensis* (L.) O. Ktze.***Thea sinensis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam (cultivation not an economic success).

***Eurya* Thunb.*****Eurya japonica* Thunb. (var. *japonica* not known in Micronesia).*****Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer***Eurya nitida* Korth.*Eurya ladronica* Hosok.*Eurya palauensis* Hosok.*Eurya ponapensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap;

## Ponape

*Eurya ladronica* Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

*Eurya nitida* Korth. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

*Eurya palauensis* Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

*Eurya ponapensis* Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

## GUTTIFERAE

*Calophyllum* L.

*Calophyllum cholobtaches* Lauterb. see *Calophyllum soulattri* Burm. f. but see also  
*Calophyllum pelewense* P. F. Stevens (ined.)

*Calophyllum inophyllum* L. var. *inophyllum*

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Fanan, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Todiu, Fefan, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Maiana; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Calophyllum inophyllum* var. *wakamatsui* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Calophyllum wakamatsui* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Calophyllum pelewense* P. F. Stevens (ined.)

*Calophyllum cholobtaches* sensu auct. non Laut.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Calophyllum soulattri* Burm. f.

*Calophyllum cholobtaches* Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror?, Urukthapel

*Calophyllum wakamatsui* Kaneh. see *Calophyllum inophyllum* L. var. *wakamatsui* (Kaneh.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

*Calysaccion* Wight see *Mammea* L.

*Calysaccion obovale* Miq. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

**Garcinia L.****\*Garcinia mangostana L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

**Garcinia matudai** Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

**Garcinia ponapensis** Laut. var. *ponapensis*

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Garcinia ponapensis** var. *trukensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)*Garcinia trukensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol, Fefan

**Garcinia rumiyo** Kaneh.**Garcinia rumiyo** Kaneh. var. *rumiyo*

Caroline Is.: Yap

**Garcinia rumiyo** var. *calcicola* Fosb. (ined.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Limestone Is.

*Garcinia trukensis* Kaneh. see *Garcinia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)**\*Garcinia xanthochymus** Hook. f. in T. Ander.?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Garcinia* sp. of Volkens see *Pentaphalangium volkensis* Lauterb.**Kayea** Wall.**Kayea pacifica** Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Mammea** L.*Ochrocarpos* sensu auct. Micr. non Thou.*Calysaccion* Wight**\*Mammea americana** L.

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

**Mammea odorata** (Raf.) Kosterm.*Lolanara odorata* Raf.*Ochrocarpos odoratus* (Raf.) Merr.*Ochrocarpos excelsus* (Zoll. & Mor.) Vesque

*Calophyllum excelsum* Zoll. & Mor.

*Ochrocarpos obovalis* (Miq.) Saff.

*Calysaccion obovale* Miq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau-Babeldaob, Urukthapel; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno

*Ochrocarpos* Thou. see *Mammea* L.

*Ochrocarpos excelsus* (Zoll. & Mor.) Vesque see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

*Ochrocarpos obovalis* (Miq.) Saff. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

*Ochrocarpos odoratus* (Raf.) Merr. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

*Ochrocarpus* Thou. correct spelling is *Ochrocarpos*.

#### ***Pentaphalangium* Warb.**

***Pentaphalangium carolinense* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Fefan, Dublon

**\**Pentaphalangium solomonense* A. C. Sm.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape (cult.)

***Pentaphalangium volkensis* Lauterb.**

*Garcinia* sp. of Volkens

Caroline Is.: Yap

#### DILLENiaceae

##### **\**Dillenia* L.**

**\**Dillenia indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

#### DIPTEROCARPACEAE

##### **\**Dipterocarpus* Gaertn. f.**

**\**Dipterocarpus mayapis* or *polispermus* of Christian (very dubious).**

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

BIXACEAE

\**Bixa* L.

\**Bixa orellana* L.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

VIOLACEAE

*Rinorea* Aubl.

*Rinorea carolinensis* Kaneh.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

*Rinorea palaucica* Kaneh. & Hatus.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

FLACOURTIACEAE

*Aberia* Hochst. see *Dovyalis* E. Mey. ex Arn.

*Aberia caffra* Hook. f. & Harv. see *Dovyalis caffra* (Hook. f. & Harv.) Warb.

*Aberia gardneri* Clos. see *Dovyalis hebecarpa* (Gardn.) Warb.

*Casearia* Jacq.

*Casearia cauliflora* Volk.

- Caroline Is.: Yap

*Casearia hirtella* Hosok.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el

\**Dovyalis* E. Mey. ex Arn.

*Aberia* Hochst.

\**Dovyalis caffra* (Hook. f. & Harv.) Warb.

*Aberia caffra* Hook. f. & Harv.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Dovyalis hebecarpa* (Gardn.) Warb.

*Roumea hebecarpa* Gardn.

*Aberia gardneri* Clos

- Marianas Is.: Guam

***Flacourtia* L'Hér.*****Flacourtia inermis* Roxb.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Flacourtia integrifolia* Merr. see *Xylosma nelsonii* Merr.***Flacourtia rukam* Zoll. & Mor.** (var. *rukam* not known from Micronesia)***Flacourtia rukam* var. *micronesica* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Ponape

**\**Hydnocarpus* Gaertn.****\**Hydnocarpus anthelmintica* Pierre ex Laness.**

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

***Pangium* Reinw.*****Pangium edule* Reinw. ex Bl.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ponape

***Xylosma* Forst. f.*****Xylosma nelsonii* Merr.***Flacourtia integrifolia* Merr. (non Clos)

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

## TURNERACEAE

**\**Piriqueta* Aubl.****\**Piriqueta ovata* (Bello y Esp.) Urban***Turnera ovata* Bello y Esp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

## PASSIFLORACEAE

**\**Passiflora* L.****\**Passiflora edulis* Sims**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Passiflora foetida* L. (var. *foetida* not known from Micronesia)

\**Passiflora foetida* var. *gossypifolia* (Desv.) Mart.  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

\**Passiflora foetida* var. *hispida* (DC.) Killip

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sariguan; Saipan; Tinian;  
 Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-  
 Moen; Ponape

Wake Island

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Passiflora laurifolia* L.

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Passiflora quadrangularis* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

\**Passiflora suberosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

## CARICACEAE

### \**Carica* L.

\**Carica papaya* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;  
 Anatahan; Medinilla; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Ngeanges, Angaur;  
 Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Merir; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik;  
 Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito;  
 Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Pis; Nama; Etal; Lukunor;  
 Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil;  
 Pingelap

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae;  
 Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;  
 Kili; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama; Nonouti; Onotoa

## CUCURBITACEAE

**\*Benincasa Savi**

*Benincasa cerifera* (Fisch.) Savi see *Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn.

**\*Benincasa hispida** (Thunb.) Cogn.

*Cucurbita hispida* Thunb.

*Benincasa cerifera* (Fisch.) Savi

*Cucurbita cerifera* Fisch.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

*Chayota* Jacq. see *Sechium* P. Br.

*Chayota edulis* Jacq. see *Sechium edule* (Jacq.) Sw.

**\*Citrullus Schrad.**

*Citrullus citrullus* (L.) Karst. see *Citrullus lanatus* (Thunb.) Matsum. & Tan.

**\*Citrullus lanatus** (Thunb.) Matsum. & Tan. (var. *lanatus* not known from Micronesia).

*Momordica lanata* Thunb.

*Citrullus citrullus* (L.) Karst.

**\*Citrullus lanatus** var. *caffrorum* (Alef.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Citrullus vulgaris* var. *caffrorum* Alef.

*Citrullus vulgaris* Schrad. ex Eckl. & Zeyh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Truk- Tol

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.

**\*Cucumis L.****\*Cucumis callosus** (Rottl.) Cogn.

*Bryonia callosa* Rottl.

*Cucumis trigonus* Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Uman

**\*Cucumis melo** L. var. *melo*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Satawan

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok



\**Cucumis melo* var. *agrestis* Naud.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Uoala [Moen?]

\**Cucumis melo* var. *conomon* Makino

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Cucumis melo* var. *cultus* Kurz

Caroline Is.

\**Cucumis melo* (cultivars)

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Nauru Island

\**Cucumis sativus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

\**Cucurbita* L.*Cucurbita cerifera* Fisch. see *Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn.*Cucurbita lagenaria* L. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.\**Cucurbita maxima* Duch.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Lukunor

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Ujelang; Aur

\**Cucurbita moschata* (Duch.) Poir var. *moschata*

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Cucurbita moschata* var. *toonas* Makino

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Cucurbita pepo* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Murilo; Woleai; Truk- Pis; Namonuito;  
Nomwin

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

\**Cucurbita* sp.

Caroline Is.: Gaferut; Puluwat

**\*Lagenaria Ser.**

*Lagenaria lagenaria* (L.) Cock. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.

**\**Lagenaria siceraria*** (Mol.) Standl. (ssp. *siceraria* not known from Micronesia).

*Cucurbita siceraria* Mol.

*Cucurbita leucantha* Duch.

*Lagenaria leucantha* (Duch.) Rusby

*Cucurbita lagenaria* (L.) L.

*Lagenaria lagenaria* (L.) Cock.

*Lagenaria vulgaris* Ser.

**\**Lagenaria siceraria* ssp. *asiatica*** (Kobiakova) Heiser

*Lagenaria vulgaris* ssp. *asiatica* Kobiakova

Marianas Is.: Guguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Aur

*Lagenaria vulgaris* Ser. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.

**\*Luffa (Tourn.) Adans.**

**\**Luffa acutangula*** (L.) Roxb.

*Cucumis acutangulus* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

*Luffa aegyptiaca* Mill. see *Luffa cylindrica* var. *insularum* (A. Gray) Cogn. for Micronesian records.

**\**Luffa cylindrica*** (L.) Roem. (var. *cylindrica* not known from Micronesia)

*Momordica cylindrica* L.

*Momordica luffa* L.

*Luffa aegyptiaca* Mill.

**\**Luffa cylindrica* var. *insularum*** (A. Gray) Cogn.

*Luffa insularum* A. Gray

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Ulalu, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

*Melothria* L. see *Zehneria* Endl. for Micronesian species.

*Melothria guamensis* Merr. see *Zehneria guamensis* (Merr.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Melothria mucronata* (Bl.) Cogn. see *Zehneria mucronata* (Bl.) Miq.

**\**Momordica* L.**

**\**Momordica charantia*** L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Sechium* P. Br.***Chayota* Jacq.**\**Sechium edule* (Jacq.) Sw.***Chayota edulis* Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Trichosanthes* L.****\**Trichosanthes cucumerina* L.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Ulalu

***Trichosanthes hosokawae* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

***Zehneria* Endl.***Melothria* sensu auct. Micr. non L.***Zehneria guamensis* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)***Melothria guamensis* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

***Zehneria mucronata* (Bl.) Miq.***Bryonia mucronata* Bl.*Melothria mucronata* (Bl.) Cogn.*Melothria guamensis* sensu Glassman non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

## THYMELAEACEAE

*Daphne* L. see *Wikstroemia elliptica* Merr. for Guam record.*Drimyspermum* Reinw. see *Phaleria* Jack at least for Micronesian records.*Drimyspermum cumingii* Meisn. see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.***Gyrinopsis* Decaisne*****Gyrinopsis* sp.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Phaleria* Jack***Drimyspermum* Reinw.*Phaleria capitata* Jack see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.*Phaleria cumingii* (Meisn.) F.-Vill. see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian records.*Phaleria nishidai* Kaneh. ex Okabe see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh.

***Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh.***Phaleria cumingii* sensu auct. Micr. non (Meisn.) F.-Vill.*Drimyspermum cumingii* sensu auct. Micr. non Meisn.*Phaleria capitata* sensu auct. non Jack*Phaleria nishidai* Kaneh. ex Okabe (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel

***Wikstroemia* Endl.***Daphne* sensu Safford non L.***Wikstroemia elliptica* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges

## PUNICACEAE

**\**Punica* L.****\**Punica granatum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

## LYTHRACEAE

***Ammannia* L.****\**Ammannia coccinea* Rottb.***Ammannia octandra* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

**\**Ammannia multiflora* var. *parviflora* (DC.) Koehne**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang

*Ammannia octandra* L. f. see *Ammannia coccinea* Rottb.**\**Cuphea* P. Br.****\**Cuphea carthaginensis* (Jacq.) Macbr.***Lythrum carthaginense* Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

**\**Cuphea hyssopifolia* HBK.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

**\**Lagerstroemia* L.****\**Lagerstroemia indica* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Lagerstroemia speciosa* (L.) Pers.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Lagerstroemia* sp.**

- Caroline Is.: Lukunor

**\**Lawsonia* L.**

*Lawsonia alba* Lam. see *Lawsonia inermis* L.

**\**Lawsonia inermis* L.**

*Lawsonia alba* Lam.

- Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

*Lythrum* L. see *Pemphis* Forst. for Micronesian records.

*Lythrum pemphis* L. f. see *Pemphis acidula* Forst.

***Pemphis* Forst.*****Pemphis acidula* Forst.**

*Lythrum pemphis* L. f.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur;  
 Mapia; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;  
 Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Fefan, Pis;  
 Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
 Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae;  
 Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Wotje;  
 Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit  
 Banaba (Ocean) Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Nonouti; Tabituea; Onotoa

**ELAEAGNACEAE****\**Elaeagnus* L.****\**Elaeagnus umbellatus* Thunb.?**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

## RHIZOPHORACEAE

*Bruguiera* Lam.

*Bruguiera conjugata* (L.) Merr. see *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* (L.) Lam.

*Bruguiera eriopetala* Wight & Arn. see *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* (L.) Lam. for Micronesian records.

*Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* (L.) Lam. f. *gymnorrhiza*

*Rhizophora gymnorrhiza* L.

*Rhizophora conjugata* L.

*Bruguiera rheedii* Bl.

*Bruguiera eriopetala* W. & Arn.

*Bruguiera conjugata* (L.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abemama; Tabiteuea

*Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* f. *alba* (Stone) Fosb. (ined.)

*Bruguiera conjugata* f. *alba* Stone

Caroline Is.: Namonuito

*Bruguiera rheedii* Bl. see *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* (L.) Lam.

*Bruguiera sexangula* (Lour.) Poir. see *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza* (L.) Lam. for Micronesian records.

*Ceriops* Arn.

*Ceriops candolleana* Arn. see *Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob. for Micronesian records.

*Ceriops roxburghiana* Arn. see *Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob. for Micronesian records.

*Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob.

*Rhizophora tagal* Perr.

*Ceriops roxburghiana* sensu auct. Micr. non Arn.

*Ceriops candolleana* sensu auct. Micr. non Arn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu; Yap

***Gynotroches* Bl.*****Gynotroches axillaris* Bl.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Rhizophora* L.*****Rhizophora apiculata* Bl.***Rhizophora candelaria* DC.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu DC. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon;  
Nukuoro; Ponape***Rhizophora apiculata* X *mucronata***

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Rhizophora candelaria* DC. see *Rhizophora apiculata* Bl. but for Merrill's Guam records see *Rhizophora mucronata* Lam.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu DC. see *Rhizophora apiculata* Bl.*Rhizophora gymnorhiza* L. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam.***Rhizophora mucronata* Lam. var. *mucronata****Rhizophora candelaria* sensu Merr. non DC.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Woleai; Ifaluk;  
Truk- Moen, Todi, Romonum, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan;  
Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Lukunor; Ponape;  
Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Nonouti; Onotoa

***Rhizophora mucronata* var. *stylosa* (Griff.) Schimper**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

*Rhizophora stylosa* Griff. see *Rhizophora mucronata* var. *stylosa* (Griff.) Schimper

## SONNERATIACEAE

***Duabanga* Buch.-Ham.*****Duabanga moluccana* Bl.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Sonneratia* L. f.**

*Sonneratia acida* L. f. see *Sonneratia alba* J. E. Sm. for Micronesian plants.

***Sonneratia alba* J. E. Sm.**

*Sonneratia acida* sensu auct. Micr. non L. f.

*Sonneratia caseolaris* sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) Engl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Romonum, Udot, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei

*Sonneratia caseolaris* (L.) Engl. see *Sonneratia alba* J.E. Sm. for Micronesian species.

## COMBRETACEAE

***Combretum* Loefl.****\**Combretum grandiflorum* G. Don**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Combretum tetralophum* C. B. Cl.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

**\**Conocarpus* L.****\**Conocarpus erectus* L.**

Marianas Is.: (doubtful)

*Laguncularia* Gaertn. f. see *Lumnitzera* Willd. for Micronesian records.

*Laguncularia coccinea* Gaud. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

*Laguncularia haenkei* Endl. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

*Laguncularia purpurea* Gaud. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

***Lumnitzera* Willd.**

*Pyrrhanthus* Jack

*Lumnitzera coccinea* (Gaud.) W. & A. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

***Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt**

*Pyrrhanthus littoreus* Jack

*Laguncularia purpurea* Gaud.

*Lumnitzera pedicellata* Presl

*Laguncularia haenkei* Endl.

*Laguncularia coccinea* Gaud.



*Lumnitzera coccinea* (Gaud.) W. & A.

*Lumnitzera purpurea* (Gaud.) Presl

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Woleai; Truk-  
Moen, Dublon, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Lumnitzera pedicellata* Presl see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

*Lumnitzera purpurea* (Gaud.) Presl see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

*Pyrrhanthus* Jack see *Lumnitzera* Willd.

*Pyrrhanthus littoreus* Jack see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

**\**Quisqualis* L.**

**\**Quisqualis indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Terminalia* L.**

***Terminalia carolinensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Terminalia catappa* L.**

*Terminalia moluccana* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel,  
Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;  
Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon,  
Tol, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti

***Terminalia catappa* L. var.?**

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;  
Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla (?); Guam

***Terminalia crassipes* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Terminalia litoralis* Seem. see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech. for Micronesian records.

*Terminalia moluccana* Lam. see *Terminalia catappa* L.

*Terminalia moluccensis* of Chamisso see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech.

***Terminalia rostrata*** Fosb. & Falanruw

Marianas Is.: Asuncion

*Terminalia saffordii* Merr. see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech.

***Terminalia samoensis*** Rech.

*Terminalia litoralis* sensu auct. non Seem.

*Terminalia moluccensis* of Chamisso

*Terminalia saffordii* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Orukuizu, Peliliu, Makarakol, Ngelobel; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk-Fanan, Romonum, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

## LECYTHIDACEAE

### ***Barringtonia*** Forst.

*Butonica* Lam.

***Barringtonia asiatica*** (L.) Kurz

*Mammea asiatica* L.

*Barringtonia speciosa* Forst.

*Barringtonia butonica* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Kayangl, Ulong (= Aulong), Ngeanges, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

- Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Makin; Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

*Barringtonia butonica* Forst. see *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

*Barringtonia longipedicellata* Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng.

***Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng.**

*Eugenia racemosa* L.

*Barringtonia samoensis* sensu auct. Micr. possibly non A. Gray

*Barringtonia longipedicellata* Kaneh. & Hatus.

*Butonica samoensis* sensu auct. Micr. possibly non (Gray) Miers

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngarakabesang,  
 Angaur; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Truk- Dublon,  
 Tol, Uman, Udot, Fefan, Todi; Namoluk, Lukunor;  
 Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

*Barringtonia samoensis* Gray see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng. at least for  
 Micronesian record.

*Barringtonia speciosa* L. f. see *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

**\**Bertholletia* H. & B.**

**\**Bertholletia excelsa* H. & B.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Butonica* Lam. see *Barringtonia* Forst.

*Butonica samoensis* (Gray) Miers see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng. at least for  
 Micronesian record.

**\**Couroupita* Aubl.**

**\**Couroupita guianensis* Aubl.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**MYRTACEAE**

**\**Callistemon* R. Br.**

**\**Callistemon lanceolatus* DC.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Caryophyllus* L. see *Eugenia* L. for Micronesian records.

*Caryophyllus aromaticus* L. see *Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.

*Caryophyllus malaccensis* Stokes see *Eugenia malaccensis* L.

***Decaspermum* Forst.*****Decaspermum fruticosum* Forst.***Decaspermum paniculatum* (Lindl.) Kurz*Nelitris paniculata* Lindl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan?; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

*Decaspermum paniculatum* (Lindl.) Kurz see *Decaspermum fruticosum* Forst.***Decaspermum raymundii* Diels**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

(Doubtfully distinct from *D. fruticosum*)**\**Eucalyptus* L'Hérit.****\**Eucalyptus citriodora* Hook.**

Wake Island

**\**Eucalyptus deglupta* Bl.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Eucalyptus globulus* Labill.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

**\**Eucalyptus* spp. of Safford, Stone**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Eugenia* L.***Jambosa* Adans.*Caryophyllus* L.*Syzygium* Gaertn.**\**Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.***Jambosa aquea* (Burm. f.) DC.*Syzygium aqueum* (Burm. f.) Alst.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape

***Eugenia bryanii* Kaneh.***Jossinia bryanii* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.***Syzygium ponapense* Diels*Syzygium carolinensis* (Koidz.) Hosok.*Eugenia ponapensis* Merr. ex Kaneh.?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Eugenia caryophyllata* Thunb. see *Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.

**\**Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.***Myrtus caryophyllus* Spr.*Eugenia caryophyllata* Thunb.*Eugenia aromatica* sensu (L.) Baill. non Berg.*Caryophyllus aromaticus* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

*Eugenia costenoblei* Merr. see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.**\**Eugenia cuminii* (L.) Druce***Myrtus cuminii* L.*Eugenia jambolana* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el

*Eugenia decidua* Merr. see *Eugenia uniflora* L.*Eugenia jambolana* Lam. see *Eugenia cuminii* (L.) Druce**\**Eugenia jambos* L.***Jambosa vulgaris* DC.*Syzygium jambos* (L.) Alst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Eugenia javanica* Lam.***Jambosa javanica* (Lam.) K. Schum. & Lauterb.*Syzygium samarangense* (Bl.) Merr. & Perry*Eugenia suzukii* Kaneh.*Eugenia suzuii* Kaneh. (sphalm.)*Jambosa suzukii* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ngatik; Ponape

**\**Eugenia malaccensis* L.***Caryophyllus malaccensis* (L.) Stokes*Jambosa malaccensis* (L.) DC.*Syzygium malaccense* (L.) Merr. & Perry*Eugenia javanica* sensu Merr. non Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

***Eugenia nitida* Korth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Eugenia palauensis* Kaneh.**

*Syzygium palauensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

***Eugenia palumbis* Merr.**

*Jossinia palumbis* (Merr.) Diels

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Eugenia ponapensis* Merr. ex Kanehira see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.?

***Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.**

*Myrtus reinwardtiana* Bl.

*Eugenia costenoblei* Merr.

*Jossinia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) Bl.

*Jossinia costenoblei* (Merr.) Diels

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Mototoi, Ngedobel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Tol

***Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh.**

*Jambosa stelechantha* Diels

*Syzygium stelechanthum* (Diels) Glassman

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol; Ponape

***Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh.**

*Jambosa stelechanthoides* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

*Jambosa stelechantha* Diels (pro parte)

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Eugenia suzukii* Kaneh. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam. (*Eugenia suzuii* Kaneh. spelling error.)

***Eugenia thompsonii* Merr.**

*Jambosa thompsonii* (Merr.) Merr. ex Diels

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Eugenia trukensis* Hosok.**

*Jambosa trukensis* (Hosok.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

**\**Eugenia uniflora* L.**

*Eugenia decidua* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

- Jambosa* Adans. see *Eugenia* L. for Micronesian records.  
*Jambosa aquea* (Burm. f.) DC. see *Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.  
*Jambosa javanica* (Lam.) K. Schum. & Lauterb. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.  
*Jambosa stelechantha* Diels see *Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh. (and *Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh. for Kusaie specimens).  
*Jambosa stelechanthoides* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh.  
*Jambosa suzukii* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.  
*Jambosa thompsonii* (Merr.) Merr. ex Diels see *Eugenia thompsonii* Merr.  
*Jambosa trukensis* (Hosok.) Hosok. see *Eugenia trukensis* Hosok.  
*Jambosa vulgaris* DC. see *Eugenia jambos* L.  
*Jossinia* Comm. ex DC. see *Eugenia* L.  
*Jossinia bryanii* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia bryanii* Kaneh.  
*Jossinia costenoblei* (Merr.) Diels see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.  
*Jossinia palumbis* (Merr.) Diels see *Eugenia palumbis* Merr.  
*Jossinia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) Bl. see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.  
*Leptospermum* Forst. see *Myrtella* F. v. Muell. for Micronesian species.  
*Leptospermum bennigsenianum* Volk. see *Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels

**\**Melaleuca* L.**

- \**Melaleuca quinquenervia* (Cav.) Blake**  
*Metrosideros quinquenervia* Cav.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Yap

***Myrtella* F. v. M.**

*Saffordiella* Merr.

- Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels**  
*Leptospermum bennigsenianum* Volk.  
*Saffordiella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Merr.  
 Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Pimenta* Lindl.**

- \**Pimenta dioica* (L.) Merr.**  
*Myrtus dioica* L.  
*Pimenta officinalis* Lindl.  
 Caroline Is.: Yap

*Pimenta officinalis* Lindl. see *Pimenta dioica* (L.) Merr.

\**Pimenta racemosa* (Willd.) J. W. Moore

*Caryophyllus racemosus* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Psidium* L.

\**Psidium cattleianum* f. *lucidum* Deg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

\**Psidium guajava* L.

*Psidium pomiferum* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Truk-  
Todi, Fefan; Ponape, Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Banaba (Ocean) Island

\**Psidium guineense* Sw.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Psidium pomiferum* L. see *Psidium guajava* L. at least for Micronesian records.

*Saffordiella* Merr. see *Myrtella* F. v. M. for Micronesian records.

*Saffordiella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Merr. see *Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels

*Syzygium* Gaertn. see *Eugenia* L.

*Syzygium aqueum* (Burm. f.) Alst. see *Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.

*Syzygium carolinensis* (Koidz.) Hosok. see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.

*Syzygium jambos* (L.) Alst. see *Eugenia jambos* L.

*Syzygium malaccense* (L.) Merr. & Perry see *Eugenia malaccensis* L.

*Syzygium palauense* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia palauensis* Kaneh.

*Syzygium ponapense* Diels see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.

*Syzygium samarangense* (Bl.) Merr. & Perry see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.

*Syzygium stelechanthum* (Diels) Glassman see *Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh.

BEGONIACEAE

\**Begonia* L.

\**Begonia* spp. (cultivars)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein



## CACTACEAE

*\*Cereus* Mill.

- \*Cereus* sp. of Okabe and Kawagoe  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*\*Epiphyllum* Haw.

- \*Epiphyllum oxypetalum* Haw.  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*\*Nopalea* Salm-Dyck

- \*Nopalea cochenillifera* (L.) Salm-Dyck  
*Cactus cochenillifer* L.  
*Opuntia cochinelifera* Mill.  
*Opuntia* sp. of Safford  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*\*Opuntia* [Tourn.] ex Mill.

*Opuntia* sp. of Safford see *Nopalea cochenillifera* (L.) Salm-Dyck

- \*Opuntia* spp. auct. Micr.  
Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap  
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

## MELASTOMATACEAE

- Astronia* Bl. see *Astronidium* Gray for Micronesian records.  
*Astronia carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Astronidium carolinense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.  
*Astronia palauensis* Kaneh. see *Astronidium palauense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.  
*Astronia ponapensis* Kaneh. see *Astronidium ponapense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.

*Astronidium* Gray

- Astronidium carolinense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.  
*Astronia carolinensis* Kaneh.  
Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol
- Astronidium kusaianum* Hosok.  
Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Astronidium palauense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.

*Astronia palauensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal?

*Astronidium ponapense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.

*Astronia ponapensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

\**Clidemia* D. Don

\**Clidemia hirta* (L.) D. Don

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Medinilla* Gaud.

*Medinilla blumeana* Mansf.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Medinilla diversifolia* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

*Melastoma medinilliana* Gaud.

*Medinilla rosea* Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Guam

*Medinilla rosea* see *Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

*Melastoma* Burm. ex L.

*Melastoma denticulatum* Labill. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) at least for Micronesian records.

*Melastoma malabathricum* L. (var. *malabathricum* is not known from Micronesia).

*Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Melastoma mariannum* Naudin

*Melastoma denticulatum* Labill.?

*Melastoma polyanthum* sensu auct. Micr. non Bl.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

(Some Caroline Island specimens may belong to other varieties).

*Melastoma mariannum* Naud. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

*Melastoma medinilliana* Gaud. see *Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Melastoma polyanthum* Bl. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin)  
Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

## ONAGRACEAE

*Jussiaea* L. see *Ludwigia* L.

*Jussiaea erecta* L. see *Ludwigia octovalvis* (Jacq.) Raven for Micronesian records.

*Jussiaea linifolia* Vahl see *Ludwigia hyssopifolia* (G. Don) Exell

*Jussiaea suffruticosa* L. see *Ludwigia octovalvis* (Jacq.) Raven

*Ludwigia* L.

*Jussiaea* L.

*Ludwigia hyssopifolia* (G. Don) Exell

*Jussiaea hyssopifolia* G. Don

*Jussiaea linifolia* Vahl non *Ludwigia linifolia* Poir.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

*Ludwigia octovalvis* (Jacq.) Raven

*Oenothera octovalvis* Jacq.

*Jussiaea suffruticosa* L. non *Ludwigia suffruticosa* Walt.

*Jussiaea suffruticosa* var. *ligustrifolia* (HBK.) Griseb.

*Jussiaea erecta* sensu auct. Micr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap;  
Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito;  
Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Losap;  
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ant;  
Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

## HALORAGIDACEAE

*Goniocarpus* Koenig see *Haloragis* Forst.

*Goniocarpus scaber* Koenig see *Haloragis chinensis* (Lour.) Merr.

*Haloragis* J.R. & G. Forst.

*Goniocarpus* Koenig

*Halorrhagis* R. Br.

*Haloragis chinensis* (Lour.) Merr. (var. *chinensis* not known from Micronesia).

*Gaura chinensis* Lour.

*Goniocarpus scaber* Koenig

*Haloragis scabra* (Koenig) Benth.

*Haloragis chinensis* var. *yapensis* Tuyama

*Halorrhagis tetragyna* sensu Volkens non R. Br.

*Halorrhagis scabra* var. *elongata* sensu auct. Micr. non Schindl.

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Haloragis palauensis* Tuyama

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Halorrhagis scabra* var. *elongata* Schindl. see *Haloragis chinensis* var. *yapensis* Tuyama for Yap records; *Haloragis palauensis* Tuyama for Palau records.

*Halorrhagis tetragyna* R. Br. see *Haloragis chinensis* var. *yapensis* for Yap records; *Haloragis palauensis* for Palau record.

#### ARALIACEAE

*Aralia* L. see *Polyscias* Forst. for Micronesian records.

*Aralia filicifolia* Chr. see *Polyscias filicifolia* (S. Moore) Bailey

*Aralia guilfoylei* Cogn. & March. see *Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey

*Aralia tripinnata* Blanco see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Forst.

*Boerlagiodendron* Harms see *Osmoxylon* Miq.

*Boerlagiodendron mariannense* Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon mariannense* (Kaneh.) Fosberg & Sacht (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron pachyphyllum* Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon pachyphyllum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sacht (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron pulcherrimum* (Vidal) Harms see *Osmoxylon oliveri* Fosb. & Sacht (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron truncatum* Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon truncatum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sacht (ined.)

*Brassaia* Endl. see *Schefflera* Forst.

*Brassaia actinophylla* Endl. see *Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms

#### *Meryta* Forst.

*Meryta senffiana* Volk.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

*Nothopanax* Miq. see *Polyscias* Forst.

*Nothopanax cochleatus* (Lam.) Miq. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

*Nothopanax fruticosus* (L.) Miq. see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Harms

*Nothopanax guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Merr. see *Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey

*Nothopanax scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Merr. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosberg

*Nothopanax tricochleatus* Miq. see *Polyscias trichochleata* (Miq.) Fosb.

### *Osmoxylon* Miq.

*Boerlagiodendron* Harms

*Osmoxylon mariannense* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron mariannense* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota

*Osmoxylon oliveri* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron pulcherrimum* sensu Kaneh. non (Vidal) Harms

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babelaob, Koror, Aulupse'el

*Osmoxylon pachyphyllum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron pachyphyllum* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Osmoxylon truncatum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

*Boerlagiodendron truncatum* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Panax* L. see *Polyscias* Forst. for Micronesian records

*Panax cochleatus* (Lam.) DC. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

*Panax conchifolius* Roxb. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

*Panax fruticosus* L. see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Harms

### *Polyscias* Forst.

*Nothopanax* Miq.

*Tieghemopanax* R. Vig.

\**Polyscias filicifolia* (Moore) Bailey

*Aralia filicifolia* Moore

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Harms

*Panax fruticosus* L.

*Nothopanax fruticosus* (L.) Miq.

*Aralia tripinnata* Blanco*Tieghemopanax* cf. *fruticosus* R. Vig.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Yap; Truk- Udot; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

*Polyscias grandifolia* Volk.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur, Akoro-kaisan [Agol?], Gatulel-to; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis, Pueles, Fanan, Eten

*\*Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey*Aralia guilfoylei* Cogn. & March.*Nothopanax guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Lukunor

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Nauru Island

*\*Polyscias guilfoylei* var.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*\*Polyscias nodosa* (Bl.) Seem.*Aralia nodosa* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau

*\*Polyscias pinnata* J. R. & G. Forst.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*\*Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.*Crassula scutellaria* Burm. f.*Panax cochleatus* (Lam.) DC.*Nothopanax scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Merr.*Nothopanax cochleatus* (Lam.) Miq.*Panax conchifolius* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Woleai; Namonuito; Nukuoro;  
Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;  
Jaluit

***Polyscias subcapitata* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

**\**Polyscias tricochleata* (Miq.) Fosb.**

*Nothopanax tricochleatus* Miq.

*Polyscias pinnata* Forst. cv. *tricochleata* Stone

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Udot; Lukunor; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

**\**Polyscias* sp.**

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Ailinglapalap

***Schefflera* Forst.**

**\**Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms**

*Brassaia actinophylla* Endl.

*Schefflera* sp. of Okabe

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

***Schefflera kraemeri* Harms**

*Schefflera pachyclada* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

***Schefflera odorata* (Blanco) Merr. & Rolfe**

*Polyscias odorata* Blanco

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngeanges, Angaur

*Schefflera pachyclada* Kaneh. see *Schefflera kraemeri* Harms

*Schefflera* sp. of Okabe see *Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms

**UMBELLIFERAE**

**\**Anethum* L.**

**\**Anethum graveolens* L.**

Wake Island

**\**Apium* L.***Petroselinum* Hill**\**Apium graveolens* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Apium petroselinum* L.**

*Petroselinum petroselinum* (L.) Karst.

*Petroselinum crispum* (Mill.) Mansf.

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein  
 Gilbert Is.

***Centella* L.*****Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.***Hydrocotyle asiatica* L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Tobi;  
 Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen,  
 Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap;  
 Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

**\**Daucus* L.****\**Daucus carota* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Foeniculum* [Tourn.] L.**

*Foeniculum foeniculum* (L.) Karst. see *Foeniculum vulgare* Mill.

**\**Foeniculum vulgare* Mill.**

*Foeniculum foeniculum* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Hydrocotyle* L.**

*Hydrocotyle asiatica* L. see *Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.

*Hydrocotyle interrupta* Mühl. see *Hydrocotyle vulgaris* L. at least for Micronesian record.



*Hydrocotyle vulgaris* L.

*Hydrocotyle interrupta* Mühl.

Marshall Is.: Radak [Chain]

(Probably a misidentification of *Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.)

\**Oenanthe* L.

\**Oenanthe stolonifera* DC.

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Pastinaca* L.

\**Pastinaca sativa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Petroselinum* Hill see *Apium* L.

*Petroselinum crispum* (Mill.) Mansf. see *Apium petroselinum* L.

*Petroselinum petroselinum* (L.) Karst. see *Apium petroselinum* L.

#### EPACRIDACEAE

*Cyathodes* Lab. see *Styphelia* J. J. Sm.

*Cyathodes mariannensis* Kaneh. see *Styphelia mariannensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatusima

*Styphelia* J. J. Sm.

*Styphelia mariannensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatusima

*Cyathodes mariannensis* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

#### THEOPHRASTACEAE

\**Jacquinia* L.

\**Jacquinia aurantiaca* Ait.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

#### MYRSINACEAE

*Ardisia* Sw.

*Bladhia* Thunb.

***Ardisia elliptica* Thunb.?***Ardisia humilis* sensu Mez non Vahl*Ardisia racemosa* (Lour.) Mez*Pyrgus racemosa* Lour.*Bladhia racemosa* (Lour.) Nakai

Micronesia fide Nakai 1943.

*Bladhia* Thunb. see *Ardisia* Sw.*Bladhia racemosa* (Lour.) Nakai see *Ardisia elliptica* Thunb.***Discocalyx* Mez***Icacorea* sensu Safford, non Aubl.***Discocalyx ladronica* Mez**

Marianas Is.

*Discocalyx macrophylla* Mez see *Discocalyx mezzii* Hosok.***Discocalyx megacarpa* Merr.***Icacorea* sp. of Safford

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Discocalyx mezzii* Hosok. (as *mezzii*, 1936)***Discocalyx macrophylla* Mez non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Discocalyx palauensis* Hosok.***Discocalyx mezzii* Hosokawa 1937 non 1936.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

***Discocalyx ponapensis* Mez**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Embelia* Burm. f.*****Embelia palauensis* Mez**Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan;  
Ponape***Embelia* sp.***Erycibe* sp. of Kanehira

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Icacorea* Aubl. see *Discocalyx* Mez for Micronesian records.*Icacorea* sp. of Safford see *Discocalyx megacarpa* Mez

***Maesa* Forsk.*****Maesa carolinensis* Mez var. *carolinensis****Maesa palauensis* sensu Kaneh. non Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Maesa carolinensis* var. *subsessilis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Udot, Moen, Tol

***Maesa palauensis* Mez**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Todai-yama, Angaur

***Maesa* sp. of Fosberg**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Myrsine* L.*****Myrsine carolinensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)***Rapanea carolinensis* Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Myrsine ledermannii* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)***Rapanea ledermanni* Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Myrsine palauensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)***Rapanea palauensis* Mez

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Rapanea* Aubl. see *Myrsine* L.*Rapanea carolinensis* Mez see *Myrsine carolinensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)*Rapanea ledermanni* Mez see *Myrsine ledermannii* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)*Rapanea palauensis* Mez see *Myrsine palauensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

## PRIMULACEAE

*Lubinia* Comm. ex.Vent. see *Lysimachia* L.*Lubinia spathulata* Vent. see *Lysimachia mauritiana* Lam.***Lysimachia* L.***Lubinia* Comm. ex Vent.

***Lysimachia mauritiana* Lam.***Lysimachia spathulata* (Vent.) Schouw*Lubinia spathulata* Vent.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Rota; Guam

*Lysimachia spathulata* "Benth. & Hook." see *Lysimachia mauritiana* Lam.

## PLUMBAGINACEAE

***Plumbago* L.****\**Plumbago auriculata* Lam.***Plumbago capensis* Thunb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Plumbago zeylanica* L.**

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Rota

## SAPOTACEAE

*Achras* L. see *Manilkara* Adans.*Achras zapota* L. see *Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.*Calocarpum* Pierre see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian plants.*Calocarpum mammosum* (L.) Pierre see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn*Calocarpum sapota* (Jacq.) Merr. see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn**\**Casimiroa* La Llave****\**Casimiroa edulis* La Llave**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Chrysophyllum* L.****\**Chrysophyllum cainito* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Wake Island

***Chrysophyllum* sp.***Planchonella micronesica* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.*Sideroxylon micronesicum* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Lucuma* Gaertn. see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian plants.

*Lucuma mammosa* (L.) Gaertn. see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn for Micronesian records.

*Lucuma nervosa* A. DC. see *Pouteria campechiana* (HBK.) Baehni

***Manilkara* Adans.**

*Achras* L.

*Northiopsis* Kaneh.

*Northea* sensu Lam, non Hook. f.

*Manilkara achras* (L.) Fosb. see *Pouteria zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.

***Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.**

*Northea hoshinoi* Kaneh.

*Northiopsis hosinoi* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Manilkara udoido* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.**

*Achras zapota* L.

*Manilkara zapotilla* (Jacq.) Gilly

*Achras zapota*  $\beta$  *zapotilla* Jacq.

*Sapota zapotilla* (Jacq.) Coville in Safford

*Manilkara achras* (L.) Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

**\**Mimusops* L.**

**\**Mimusops elengi* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Northea* Hook. f. see *Manilkara* Adans. for Micronesian species.

*Northea hoshinoi* Kaneh. see *Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.

*Northia* Hook. f. (orth. mut.) see *Northea* Hook. f.

*Northiopsis* Kaneh. see *Manilkara* Adans.

*Northiopsis hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.

***Palaquium* Blanco**

***Palaquium karrak* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Planchonella* Pierre see *Pouteria* Aubl.

*Planchonella?* *calcarea* (Hosok.) van Royen see *Pouteria calcarea* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Planchonella micronesica* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Chrysophyllum* sp.

*Planchonella obovata* (R. Br.) Pierre see *Pouteria obovata* (R. Br.) Baehni

***Pouteria* Aubl.**

*Planchonella* Pierre

*Sideroxylon* sensu auct. non Dill.

*Lucuma* Gaertn. at least Micronesian records.

***Pouteria calcarea*** (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Sideroxylon calcareum* Hosok.

*Planchonella?* *calcarea* (Hosok.) van Royen  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

**\**Pouteria campechiana*** (HBK.) Baehni

*Lucuma campechiana* HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Pouteria obovata*** (R. Br.) Baehni

*Sersalisia obovata* R. Br.

*Planchonella obovata* (R. Br.) Pierre

*Sideroxylon ferrugineum* H. & A.

*Sideroxylon glomeratum* Volk.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen

**\**Pouteria sapota*** (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn

*Sideroxylon sapota* Jacq.

*Calocarpum sapota* (Jacq.) Merr.

*Achras mammosa* L.

*Lucuma mammosa* (L.) Gaertn.

*Calocarpum mammosum* (L.) Pierre

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Sapota* Mill. see *Manilkara* Adans. for Micronesian records.

*Sapota zapotilla* (Jacq.) Coville see *Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.

*Sideroxylon* Dill. see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian records.

*Sideroxylon calcareum* Hosok. see *Pouteria calcarea* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Sideroxylon glomeratum* Volk. see *Pouteria obovata* (R. Br.) Baehni

*Sideroxylon micronesicum* Kaneh. see *Chrysophyllum* sp.

## EBENACEAE

*Diospyros* L.

*Maba* Forst.

\**Diospyros discolor* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape; Kusaie

\**Diospyros ebenaster* Retz.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Diospyros ellipticifolia* Bakh. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. for Micronesian records.

*Diospyros ferrea* (Willd.) Bakh. (var. *ferrea* does not occur in Micronesia.)

*Ehretia ferrea* Willd.

*Diospyros ferrea* var. *nandarivatensis* Fosb. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. for Micronesian plant.

*Diospyros ferrea* var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

*Maba palauensis* Kaneh.

*Diospyros palauensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

*Maba buxifolia* sensu Kaneh. non (Rottb.) Pers.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Diospyros ferrea* (Willd.) Bakh. var.

*Diospyros ferrea* var. *nandarivatensis* sensu Fosb. 1940 non (Gill.) Fosb. 1938.

*Diospyros ellipticifolia* sensu auct. non Bakh.

*Maba buxifolia* sensu Volk. non (Rottb.) Pers.

Caroline Is.: Yap

\**Diospyros kaki* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Diospyros palauensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

*Diospyros* sp.

"*Maba* or *Diospyros*?" of Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Maba* Forst. see *Diospyros* L.

*Maba buxifolia* (Rottb.) Pers. see *Diospyros ferrea* (Willd.) Bakh. var. for Yap record.

*Maba palauensis* Kaneh. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

"*Maba* or *Diospyros*?" of Kaneh. see *Diospyros* sp.

## STYRACACEAE

*Styrax* L.

*Styrax agrestis* (Lour.) G. Don

*Cyrta agrestis* Lour.

*Styrax rostratus* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kusaie

*Styrax rostratus* Hosok. see *Styrax agrestis* (Lour.) G. Don

## SYMPLOCACEAE

*Symplocos* Jacq.

*Symplocos chabdui* Brand see *Symplocos racemosa* var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

*Symplocos palauensis* Koidz. see *Symplocos racemosa* var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

*Symplocos racemosa* var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

*Symplocos palauensis* Koidz.

*Symplocos chabdui* Brand

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el

## OLEACEAE

*Jasminum* L.

*Jasminum didymum* Forst. see *Jasminum marianum* DC. for Micronesian records.

\**Jasminum fluminense* Vell.

*Jasminum azoricum* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Jasminum grandiflorum* L.

*Jasminum officinale* f. *grandiflorum* (L.) Kobuski

*Jasminum officinale* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

\**Jasminum laurifolium* Roxb.

*Jasminum amplexicaule* sensu Bryan, non G. Don

"*Jasminum gracile magnificum*"

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Jasminum marianum* DC.

*Jasminum simplicifolium* sensu auct. non Forst. f.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam



**\**Jasminum multiflorum* (Burm. f.) Andr.***Nyctanthes multiflora* Burm. f.*Jasminum pubescens* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Jasminum officinale* L. see *Jasminum grandiflorum* L. for Micronesian records.*Jasminum officinale* f. *grandiflorum* (L.) Kobuski see *Jasminum grandiflorum* L.*Jasminum pubescens* Willd. see *Jasminum multiflorum* (Burm. f.) Andr.**\**Jasminum sambac* (L.) Ait.***Nyctanthes sambac* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Nukuoro; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Jasminum simplicifolium* Forst. f. see *Jasminum marianum* DC. for Micronesian records.**\**Ligustrum* L.****\**Ligustrum japonicum* Thunb.***Ligustrum ovalifolium* sensu auct. non Hassk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ligustrum ovalifolium* Hassk. see *Ligustrum japonicum* Thunb. for Micronesian plant.**\**Ligustrum sinense* Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Linociera* Sw.***Linociera pallida* Schum. see *Linociera sessiliflora* Hemsl.***Linociera sessiliflora* Hemsl.***Linociera pallida* Schum.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Olea* L.****\**Olea europaea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Osmanthus* Lour.****\**Osmanthus fragrans* (Thunb.) Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

## LOGANIACEAE

**\**Buddleja* L.****\**Buddleja asiatica* Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

*Couthovia* Gray see *Neubergia* Bl.*Couthovia calophylla* Gilg & Bened. see *Neubergia celebica* (Koorders) Leenhouts*Couthovia toua* Kaneh. see *Neubergia celebica* (Koorders) Leenhouts***Geniostoma* Forst.***Geniostoma glaberrima* Hosok. see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum**Geniostoma hoeferi* Gilg & Bened. see *Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)*Geniostoma hoeferi* var. *glabrum* Gilg see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum****Geniostoma kusaiense* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Geniostoma longistylum* Gilg see *Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)***Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC.***Geniostoma rupestre* sensu Stone non Forst.***Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum****Geniostoma hoeferi* var. *glabrum* Gilg*Geniostoma glaberrima* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosberg (ined.)***Geniostoma hoeferi* Gilg & Bened.*Geniostoma longistylum* Gilg

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Geniostoma micranthum* var. *paganense* Fosb. (ined.)**

Marianas Is.: Pagan

*Geniostoma niinoanense* Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb. (Rubiaceae)

*Geniostoma rupestre* sensu Stone non Forst. see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC.

*Geniostoma sessile* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

*Geniostoma stenurum* Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Mitrasacme* Lab.**

*Mitrasacme nudicaulis* Reinw. ex Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

***Mitreola* L.**

*Mitreola oldenlandioides* Wall. see *Mitreola petiolata* (Walt.) T. & G.

*Mitreola petiolata* (Walt.) T. & G.

*Anonymos petiolata* Walt.

*Mitreola oldenlandioides* Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

***Neubergia* Bl.**

*Couthovia* Gray

*Neubergia celebica* (Koord.) Leenhouts

*Couthovia calophylla* Gilg & Bened.

*Couthovia toua* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Kusaie

**\**Polypremum* L.**

\**Polypremum procumbens* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

**GENTIANACEAE**

***Cotylanthera* Bl.**

*Eophylon* A. Gray

*Cotylanthera tenella* (A. Gray) Gilg (doubtless from Mangsi in the Sulu Sea not Mangs (Maug) in Micronesia.)

*Eophylon tenellum* A. Gray

*Eophylon* A. Gray see *Cotylanthera* Bl.

*Eophylon tenellum* A. Gray see *Cotylanthera tenella* (A. Gray) Gilg

**\**Eustoma* Salisb.****\**Eustoma exaltata* (L.) G. Don***Gentiana exaltata* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Fagraea* Thunb.*****Fagraea berteriana* A. Gray ex Benth** (var. *berteriana* not known from Micronesia).***Fagraea berteriana* var. *galilai* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosberg (ined.)***Fagraea galilai* Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Fagraea berteriana* var. *kusaiana* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)***Fagraea kusaiana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Fagraea berteriana* var. *ladronica* Fosb. (ined.)***Fagraea galilai* sensu Walker & Rodin non Gilg & Bened.*Fagraea sair* sensu Merr. & Perry non Gilg & Bened.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Fagraea berteriana* var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)***Fagraea sair* var. *pogas* Hosok.*Fagraea trukensis* Kaneh. (unpublished)*Fagraea sair* Gilg & Bened. pro parte as to Truk references.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman; Lukunor; Satawan

***Fagraea berteriana* var. *sair* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)***Fagraea sair* Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie

***Fagraea berteriana* Gray ex Benth. var.?**

Gilbert Is.

*Fagraea galilai* Gilg & Bened. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *galilai* (Gilg & Bened.)Fosb. for Palau records. For Marianas records, var. *ladronica* Fosb., for Truk records, var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.***Fagraea ksid* Gilg & Bened.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Fagraea kusaiana* Hosok. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *kusaiana* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)*Fagraea morindifolia* sensu Krämer non Bl.Probably a misidentification of *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

*Fagraea sair* Gilg & Bened. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *sair* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. For Truk records see var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.; for Guam records see var. *ladronica* Fosb.

*Fagraea sair* var. *pogas* Hosok. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.

*Fagraea* sp.  
Nauru Island

*\*Nymphoides* Seg.

*\*Nymphoides* sp.  
Caroline Is.: Palau

APOCYNACEAE

*\*Allamanda* L.

*\*Allamanda cathartica* L.  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Allamanda cathartica* var. *hendersonii* (Bull) Bailey & Raff. see *Allamanda hendersonii* Bull

*\*Allamanda hendersonii* Bull  
*Allamanda cathartica* var. *hendersonii* (Bull) Bailey & Raff.  
Marianas Is.: Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape;  
Kusaie  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein  
Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*\*Allamanda oenotheraefolia* Pohl?  
Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Alyxia* R. Br.

*Gynopogon* Forst.

*Alyxia palauensis* Mgf.  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,  
Kaiguru, Gatulel

*Alyxia torresiana* Gaud.  
*Gynopogon torresianus* (Gaud.) K. Schum. & Laut.  
Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Bleekeria* Hassk. see *Ochrosia* Juss.

*Bleekeria elliptica* (Labill.) Koidz. see *Ochrosia elliptica* Labill.

*Bleekeria mariannensis* (A. DC.) Koidz. see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

**\**Carissa* L.**

\**Carissa arduina* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Carissa carandas* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau

\**Carissa grandiflora* (E. Mey.) DC.

*Arduina grandiflora* E. Mey.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Catharanthus* G. Don**

*Lochnera* Reichenb.

*Vinca* L. pro parte, non typ.

\**Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don

*Vinca rosea* L.

*Lochnera rosea* (L.) Reichenb.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan;  
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Ifaluk;  
Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteauea; Onotoa

***Cerbera* L.**

***Cerbera dilatata* Mgf.**

*Cerbera lactaria* sensu Merrill non (G. Don) Ham.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape?

***Cerbera floribunda* K. Schum.**

*Cerbera micrantha* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Cerbera lactaria* (G. Don) Ham. see *Cerbera dilatata* Mgf. for Marianas records,  
*Cerbera manghas* L. for Carolines and Marshalls records.

***Cerbera manghas* L.***Cerbera lactaria* (G. Don) Ham.*Tanghinia lactaria* G. Don

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Ifaluk;  
Truk- Moen, Tol; Lukunor; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;  
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

*Cerbera micrantha* Kaneh. see *Cerbera floribunda* K. Schum.

***Clitandropsis* S. Moore*****Clitandropsis insularis* Mgf.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal

*Ervatamia* (DC.) Stapf see *Tabernaemontana* L.

*Ervatamia coronaria* (Jacq.) Stapf see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

*Ervatamia divaricata* (L.) Burkill see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

*Ervatamia rotensis* Kaneh. see *Tabernaemontana rotensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. ex Stone

*Excavatia* Mgf. see *Ochrosia* Juss.

*Excavatia mariannensis* (A. DC.) Mgf. see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

*Gynopogon* Forst. see *Alyxia* R. Br.

*Gynopogon torresianum* (Gaud.) Laut. & Schum. see *Alyxia torresiana* Gaud.

***Kentrochrosia* K. Schum. & Laut.**

***Kentrochrosia carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.**

*Kopsia carolinensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Kopsia* Bl. see *Kentrochrosia* K. Schum. & Laut. for Micronesian species.

*Kopsia carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Kentrochrosia carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

***Lepinia* Decne.**

***Lepinia ponapensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Lepiniopsis* Val.**

***Lepiniopsis trilocularis* Mgf.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen

*Lochnera* Reichenb. see *Catharanthus* G. Don

*Lochnera rosea* (L.) Reichenb. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don

***Neisosperma* Raf.**

*Ochrosia* Juss. pro parte non typ.

***Neisosperma oppositifolia* (Lam.) Fosb. & Sachet**

*Cerbera oppositifolia* Lam.

*Ochrosia oppositifolia* (Lam.) K. Schum.

*Ochrosia parviflora* (Forst. f.) Hemsl.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Bairakaseru, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Truk- Dublon; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

**\**Nerium* L.**

*Nerium indicum* Mill. see *Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.

*Nerium odorum* Soland. ex Ait. see *Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.

**\**Nerium oleander* L. var. *oleander***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namonuito; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Kwajalein; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Marshall Is.: Tarawa; Onotoa

**\**Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.**

*Nerium indicum* Mill.

*Nerium odorum* Soland.

*Nerium oleander* sensu Safford non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Nukuoro

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Ochrosia* Juss.**

*Bleekeria* Hassk.

*Excavatia* Mgf.



***Ochrosia elliptica* Labill.***Bleekeria elliptica* (Labill.) Koidz.

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

***Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC. var. *mariannensis****Bleekeria mariannensis* (A. DC.) Koidz.*Excavatia mariannensis* (A. DC.) Mgf.*Rauwolfia* sp. of Safford, v. Prowazek

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Satawal (planted)

***Ochrosia mariannensis* var. *crassicarpa* Fosb. & Falanruw**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

*Ochrosia parviflora* (Forst.) G. Don see *Neisosperma oppositifolia* (Lam.) Fosb. & Sacht***Parsonsia* R. Br.*****Parsonsia* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Plumeria* L.***Plumeria acuminata* Ait. see *Plumeria rubra* L.*Plumeria acutifolia* Poir. see *Plumeria rubra* L.*Plumeria alba* L. see *Plumeria rubra* L. for Micronesian plants.**\**Plumeria obtusa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Plumeria rubra* L.***Plumeria acuminata* Ait. f.*Plumeria acutifolia* Poir.*Plumeria alba* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Tobi; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Uman, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti

***Rauwolfia* L. (*Rauwolfia*)**

***Rauwolfia insularis* Mgf.**

*Rauwolfia laxiflora* Kaneh.

*Rauwolfia mangiferoides* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

*Rauwolfia laxiflora* Kaneh. see *Rauwolfia insularis* Mgf.

*Rauwolfia mangiferoides* Kaneh. see *Rauwolfia insularis* Mgf.

**\**Rauwolfia serpentina* (L.) Benth.**

*Ophioxylum serpentinum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Rauwolfia* sp. of Safford, v. Prowazek see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

***Tabernaemontana* L.**

*Rejoua* Gaud.

*Ervatamia* (A. DC.) Stapf

***Tabernaemontana aurantiaca* Gaud.**

*Rejoua aurantiaca* (Gaud.) Gaud.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Tabernaemontana coronaria* (Jacq.) Willd. see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

**\**Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.**

*Nerium divaricatum* L.

*Nerium coronarium* Jacq.

*Tabernaemontana coronaria* (Jacq.) Willd.

*Ervatamia divaricata* (L.) Burkill

*Ervatamia coronaria* (Jacq.) Stapf

*Tabernaemontana alternifolia* L.

*Nyctanthes acuminata* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Satawal; Truk- Dublon; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Tabernaemontana pandacaqui* Poir.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

***Tabernaemontana rotensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. ex Stone**

*Ervatamia rotensis* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\*Thevetia L.***Thevetia* Adans.*Ahouai* Mill.*Thevetia neriifolia* Juss. ex Steud. see *Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) K. Schum.**\*Thevetia peruviana** (Pers.) K. Schum.*Cerbera peruviana* Pers.*Cerbera thevetia* L.*Thevetia neriifolia* Juss. ex Steud.*Thevetia thevetia* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Vinca* L. see *Catharanthus* G. Don for Micronesian records.*Vinca major* L. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don for Micronesian records.*Vinca rosea* L. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don

## ASCLEPIADACEAE

**\*Asclepias L.****\*Asclepias curassavica** L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai;  
Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;  
Nomwin; Murilo; Truk- Tol, Pis; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
Kapingamarangi; Mokil; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Utitik; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\*Calotropis L.****\*Calotropis gigantea** (L.) R. Br.*Asclepias gigantea* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\*Cryptostegia** R. Br.**\*Cryptostegia grandiflora** (Roxb.) R. Br.*Nerium grandiflorum* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Dischidia* R. Br.**

*Dischidia bengalensis* Colebr. see *Dischidia puberula* Decne. for Guam record

***Dischidia hahliana* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Dischidia puberula* Decne.**

*Dischidia bengalensis* sensu Safford non Colebr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Finlaysonia* Wall.**

***Finlaysonia maritima* (Bl.) Baker**

*Finlaysonia obovata* Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Hoya* R. Br.**

***Hoya schneei* Schltr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Hoya trukensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

***Sarcolobus* R. Br.**

***Sarcolobus sulphureus* (Volk.) Schltr.**

*Tylophora sulphurea* Volk.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

**\**Telosma* Coville**

**\**Telosma cordata* (Burm. f.) Merr.**

*Asclepias cordata* Burm. f.

*Telosma odoratissima* (Lour.) Coville

*Pergularia odoratissima* (Lour.) Sm.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Telosma odoratissima* (Lour.) Cov. see *Telosma cordata* (Burm. f.) Merr.

***Tylophora* R. Br.**

***Tylophora polyantha* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap

*Tylophora sulphurea* Volk. see *Sarcolobus sulphureus* (Volk.) Schltr.

## CONVOLVULACEAE

**\*Aniseia** Choisy**\*Aniseia martinicensis** (Jacq.) Choisy*Convolvulus martinicensis* Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

**\*Argyreia** Lour.*Lettsomia* Roxb.*Argyreia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Wight see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.**\*Argyreia** sp.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Batatas* Choisy see *Ipomoea* L.*Batatas crassicaulis* Benth. see *Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy*Calonyction* Choisy see *Ipomoea* L.*Calonyction aculeatum* (L.) House see *Ipomoea alba* L.*Calonyction album* (L.) House see *Ipomoea alba* L., but for most Micronesian records see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction bona-nox* (L.) Boj. see *Ipomoea alba* L., but for Jaluit record see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction comosperma* Boj. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction speciosum* Choisy see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction tuba* (Schlecht.) Colla see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Convolvulus* L. see *Ipomoea* L. for most Micronesian records, but also *Merremia* Dennst. ex Hall. f. and *Stictocardia* Hall. f.*Convolvulus aculeatus* L. see *Ipomoea alba* L.*Convolvulus batatas* L. see *Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.*Convolvulus caeruleus* (Koen. ex Roxb.) Spreng. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.*Convolvulus congestus* (R. Br.) Spreng. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.*Convolvulus denticulatus* Desv. see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.*Convolvulus grandiflorus* L. f. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian plants.*Convolvulus hederaceus* L. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Guam record.*Convolvulus mariannensis* Gaud. see *Ipomoea triloba* L.*Convolvulus maritimus* Desr. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.*Convolvulus nil* L. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Micronesian records.

*Convolvulus peltatus* L. see *Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.

*Convolvulus pes-caprae* L. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr. for Micronesian plant.

*Convolvulus reptans* L. see *Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.

*Convolvulus tiliaefolius* Desr. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.

*Convolvulus trilobatus* Gaud. see *Ipomoea triloba* L.

**\**Cuscuta* L.**

**\**Cuscuta campestris* Yuncker**

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Erycibe* Roxb. see *Embelia* Burm. f. (Myrsinaceae) for Micronesian records.

*Erycibe* sp. see *Embelia* sp.

***Evolvulus* L.**

***Evolvulus alsinoides* (L.) L.**

*Convolvulus alsinoides* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

***Ipomoea* L.**

*Calonyction* Choisy

*Batatas* Choisy

*Pharbitis* Choisy

*Quamoclit* Moench

**\**Ipomoea alba* L.**

*Convolvulus aculeatus* L.

*Ipomoea bona-nox* L.

*Calonyction aculeatum* (L.) House

*Calonyction album* (L.) House

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.**

*Ipomoea reptans* sensu Merr., Kaneh. non (L.) Poir.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen; Satawan

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.**

*Convolvulus batatas* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik;  
Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo;  
Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Namoluk; Satawan; Ponape;  
Kusaie
- Wake Island
- Marshall Is.: Radack; Kwajalein; Likiep, Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;  
Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Ipomoea biloba* Forsk. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

*Ipomoea bona-nox* L. see *Ipomoea alba* L.

*Ipomoea campanulata* L. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f. for Micronesian records.

*Ipomoea choisiana* Wight see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.

*Ipomoea coccinea* L. see *Ipomoea hederifolia* L.

*Ipomoea commutata* R. & S. see *Ipomoea triloba* L. for Micronesian record.

*Ipomoea congesta* R. Br. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

*Ipomoea crassicaulis* (Benth.) Rob. see *Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy

*Ipomoea denticulata* Choisy see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.

*Ipomoea digitata* L. see *Ipomoea mauritiana* Jacq. for Micronesian records.

*Ipomoea fimbriosepala* Choisy see *Ipomoea setifera* var. *fimbriosepala* (Choisy) Fosb.

\**Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy

*Batatas* ? *crassicaulis* Benth.

*Ipomoea crassicaulis* (Benth.) Rob.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Ipomoea glaberrima* Boj. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian records.

*Ipomoea gracilis* R. Br. see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl. for Micronesian records.

*Ipomoea grandiflora* Lam. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian records.

*Ipomoea hederacea* (L.) Jacq. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

\**Ipomoea hederifolia* L.

*Ipomoea coccinea* sensu auct. non L.

*Ipomoea angulata* Lam.

*Quamoclit coccinea* sensu auct. non (L.) Bojer

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

\**Ipomoea horsfalliae* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. var. *indica****Convolvulus indicus* Burm.*Convolvulus hederaceus* sensu Safford non L.*Convolvulus nil* sensu Safford non L.*Ipomoea hederacea* sensu Safford non L.*Ipomoea congesta* R. Br.*Convolvulus caeruleus* sensu Safford non (Roxb.) Spreng.*Convolvulus congestus* (R. Br.) Spreng.*Pharbitis hederacea* sensu Safford non (L.) Choisy*Pharbitis insularis* Choisy*Pharbitis nil* sensu Safford non (L.) Choisy*Ipomoea insularis* (Choisy) Steud.*Pharbitis congesta* (R. Br.) Hara

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian;  
Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Madmosuk, Ngarakabesang, Angaur;  
Satawal; Truk- Moen; Kusaie

***Ipomoea indica* f. *albiflora* Stone**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Ipomoea indica* var. *hosakae* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Fefan

***Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.***Ipomoea denticulata* (Desv.) Choisy*Convolvulus denticulatus* Desv.*Ipomoea gracilis* sensu auct. non R. Br.*Ipomoea choisiana* Wight ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Yap;  
Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;  
Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis;  
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;  
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Lae; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

***Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.***Convolvulus tuba* Schlecht.*Ipomoea longiflora* R. Br. non HBK. ex Willd.*Ipomoea tuba* (Schlecht.) G. Don*Ipomoea grandiflora* sensu Koidz., non Lam.*Ipomoea glaberrima* Boj. ex Bouton



*Ipomoea alba* sensu Taylor non L.

*Ipomoea bona-nox* sensu Guillaumin non L.

*Calonyction tuba* (Schlecht.) Colla

*Calonyction speciosum* sensu Engler non Choisy

*Calonyction bona-nox* sensu Schum. & Laut. non (L.) Boj.

*Calonyction comosperma* Boj.

*Calonyction album* sensu Merr., non (L.) House

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi;  
Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Gaferut; Namonuito;  
Murilo; Truk- Moen, Pis; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Mokil; Pingelap

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik;  
Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo;  
Likiep; Mejit; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Ipomoea mariannensis* Choisy see *Ipomoea triloba* L.

*Ipomoea maritima* (Desr.) R. Br. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

*Ipomoea mauritiana* Jacq.

*Convolvulus paniculata* L.

*Ipomoea paniculata* (L.) R. Br.

*Ipomoea digitata* sensu auct. non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,  
Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

*Ipomoea maxima* (L. f.) Sweet see *Ipomoea sepiaria* Koen. ex Roxb. for Micronesian records.

\**Ipomoea obscura* (L.) Ker-Gawl.

*Convolvulus obscurus* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ipomoea paniculata* (L.) R. Br. see *Ipomoea mauritiana* Jacq.

*Ipomoea pes-caprae* (L.) Sweet (ssp. *pes-caprae* not known from Micronesia.)

*Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

*Convolvulus brasiliensis* L.

*Convolvulus pes-caprae* sensu auct. non L.

*Ipomoea biloba* sensu auct. non Forsk.

*Convolvulus maritimus* Desr.

*Ipomoea maritima* (Desr.) R. Br.

*Ipomoea pes-caprae* of most Pacific authors non (L.) Sweet

*Ipomoea purga* sensu Okabe non Hayne

*Ipomoea brasiliensis* (L.) Sweet

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk-Dublon, Tol; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Majuro; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

\**Ipomoea quamoclit* L.

*Convolvulus pennatus* Desr.

*Quamoclit pennata* (Desr.) Boj.

*Quamoclit vulgaris* Choisy

*Quamoclit quamoclit* (L.) Britton

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

*Ipomoea reptans* (L.) Poir. see *Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.

\**Ipomoea sepiaria* Koen. ex Roxb.

*Convolvulus maximus* sensu auct. non L. f.

*Ipomoea maxima* sensu auct. plur. non (L. f.) Sweet

Caroline Is.: Yap

\**Ipomoea setifera* Poir. (var. *setifera* not known from Micronesia.)

\**Ipomoea setifera* var. *fimbriosepala* (Choisy) Fosb.

*Ipomoea fimbriosepala* Choisy

*Aniseia hastata* Meisn.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ipomoea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) R. & S. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall.

*Ipomoea triloba* L.

*Convolvulus trilobatus* Gaud.

*Ipomoea mariannensis* Choisy

*Convolvulus mariannensis* Gaud. ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Fefan; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Ipomoea tuba* (Schlecht.) Don see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.

*Ipomoea tuberosa* L. see *Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

*Ipomoea turpethum* (L.) R. Br. see *Operculina turpethum* (L.) Manso

*Lettsomia* Roxb. see *Operculina* Manso for misapplication to Micronesian specimens in herbaria.

*Merremia* Dennst. ex Hall. f.

\**Merremia aegyptia* (L.) Urb.

*Ipomoea aegyptia* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Merremia convolvulacea* Dennst. see *Merremia hederacea* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

\**Merremia gemella* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

*Convolvulus gemellus* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Merremia hederacea* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

*Evolvulus hederaceus* Burm. f.

*Merremia convolvulacea* Dennst.

*Convolvulus hederaceus* sensu Merr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.

*Convolvulus peltatus* L.

*Ipomoea peltata* (L.) Choisy

*Operculina peltata* (L.) Hall. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Madonosuk, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape; Kusaie

\**Merremia tridentata* (L.) Hall. f. (ssp. *tridentata* not known from Micronesia.)

\**Merremia tridentata* ssp. *hastata* v. Ooststr.

*Merremia hastata* Hall. f. nom. illegit.

*Convolvulus hastatus* Desr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

\**Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

*Ipomoea tuberosa* L.

*Operculina tuberosa* (L.) Meissn.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Merremia umbellata* (L.) Hall. f. (var. *umbellata* not known from Micronesia.)  
*Convolvulus umbellatus* L.

*Merremia umbellata* var. *orientalis* Hall. f.  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Operculina* Manso**

*Operculina aegyptia* (L.) House see *Merremia aegyptia* (L.) Urb.

*Operculina peltata* (L.) Hall. f. see *Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.

*Operculina tuberosa* (L.) Meissn. see *Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

***Operculina turpethum* (L.) Manso**

*Convolvulus turpethum* L.

*Merremia umbellata* sensu Kaneh., Okabe non (L.) Hall. f.

*Ipomoea turpethum* (L.) R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu,  
 Angaur; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk; Namoluk; Ponape;  
 Kusaie

**\**Operculina ventricosa* (Bert.) Peter**

*Convolvulus ventricosus* Bertero

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;  
 Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Fais

*Pharbitis Choisy* see *Ipomoea* L.

*Pharbitis congesta* (R. Br.) Hara see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

*Pharbitis hederacea* (L.) Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

*Pharbitis insularis* Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

*Pharbitis nil* (L.) Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Micronesian records.

*Quamoclit* Moench see *Ipomoea* L.

*Quamoclit pennata* (Desr.) Boj. see *Ipomoea quamoclit* L.

*Quamoclit quamoclit* (L.) Britt. see *Ipomoea quamoclit* L.

*Rivea* Choisy see *Stictocardia* Hall. f.

*Rivea campanulata* (L.) House see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f. for  
 Micronesian plants.

*Rivea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Choisy see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.

***Stictocardia* Hall. f.**

*Rivea* sensu Merrill non Choisy

***Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.***Convolvulus tiliaefolius* Desr.*Ipomoea campanulata* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Convolvulus grandiflorus* L. f.*Ipomoea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) R. & S.*Rivea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Choisy*Argyreia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Wight*Rivea campanulata* sensu Merr. non (L.) House*Stictocardia campanulata* sensu Merr. non (L.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

## BORAGINACEAE

***Carmona* Cav.***Carmona heterophylla* Cav. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.*Carmona microphylla* (Lam.) G. Don see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Cordia retusa* Vahl*Ehretia buxifolia* Roxb.*Ehretia microphylla* Lam.*Carmona microphylla* (Lam.) G. Don*Carmona heterophylla* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Cordia* L.****\**Cordia dichotoma* Forst. f.***Cordia myxa* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Cordia micronesica* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

**\**Cordia myxa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Cordia sebestena* L. for Chamisso's Radack and Pickering's Gilbert records see *Cordia subcordata* Lam.**\**Cordia sebestena* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Cordia subcordata* Lam.***Cordia sebestena* sensu Chamisso, Pickering non L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Majuro; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Abemama; Nonouti

*Ehretia* L. see *Carmona* Cav. for Guam species.*Ehretia buxifolia* Roxb. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.*Ehretia microphylla* Lam. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Heliotropium* L.***Tiaridium* Lehm.***Heliotropium anomalum* H. & A.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Fais

Wake Island

**\**Heliotropium arborescens* L.***Heliotropium peruvianum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Heliotropium bracteatum* R. Br.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *depressum* (Cham.) A. DC. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *oblongifolium* A. DC. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Marianas plant.*Heliotropium curassavicum* L. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Guam records.*Heliotropium gracile* var. *depressum* Cham. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

***Heliotropium indicum* L.***Tiaridium indicum* (L.) Lehm.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ualan [= Kusaie]

*Heliotropium ovalifolium* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Merr. see *Heliotropium procumbens*  
var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)*Heliotropium peruvianum* L. see *Heliotropium arborescens* L.***Heliotropium procumbens* Mill.** (var. *procumbens* not known in Micronesia.)***Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)***Heliotropium gracile* var. *depressum* Cham.*Heliotropium zeylanicum* sensu Endlicher non Lam.*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *depressum* (Cham.) A. DC.*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *oblongifolium* sensu Gaud. and A. DC. pro  
parte non A. DC. typ.*Heliotropium curassavicum* sensu Bryan non L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Wake Island

*Heliotropium zeylanicum* Lam. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.)  
Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Guam record.*Messerschmidia* L. see *Tournefortia* L.*Messerschmidia argentea* (L. f.) Johnst. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f.*Tiaridium* Lehm. see *Heliotropium* L.*Tiaridium indicum* (L.) Lehm. see *Heliotropium indicum* L.***Tournefortia* L.*****Tournefortia argentea* L. f.***Messerschmidia argentea* (L. f.) I. M. Johnst.*Tournefortia sarmentosa* sensu Christian non Lam.*Tournefortia sericea* Cham.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,  
Angaur, Ngaremdiu; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Mapia; Yap;  
Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;  
Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan,  
Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan;  
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap;  
Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Tournefortia sarmentosa* Lam. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f. for Micronesian records.

*Tournefortia sericea* Cham. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f.

## VERBENACEAE

### *Avicennia* L.

*Avicennia alba* Bl. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh.

*Avicennia marina* (Forsk.) Vierh. (var. *marina* not known from Micronesia).

*Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh.

*Avicennia alba* Bl.

*Avicennia officinalis* sensu Lam. non L.

*Avicennia spicata* sensu Volk. non O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

*Avicennia officinalis* L. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh. for Micronesian records.

*Avicennia spicata* O. Ktze. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh. for Micronesian records.

### *Callicarpa* L.

*Callicarpa cana* L. sensu lato see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. sensu lato.

*Callicarpa cana* var. *integrifolia* Lam f. *integrifolia* see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

*Callicarpa cana* var. *integrifolia* f. *glabriuscula* Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosokawa for Marianas records, *Callicarpa elegans* (?) for some Caroline Islands records, *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.) for others.

*Callicarpa cana* var. *integrifolia* f. *typica* Lam see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.) for Caroline Islands records, *Callicarpa candicans* var. *paucinervia* (Merrill) Fosberg (ined.) for Marianas records.



*Callicarpa cana* var. *latifolia* Lam, pro parte (as to Yap specimen) see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.)

*Callicarpa cana* var. *longifolia* Lam see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.)

***Callicarpa candicans*** (Burm. f.) Hochr. sensu lato

*Urtica candicans* Burm. f.

*Callicarpa cana* L.

*Callicarpa paucinervia* Merr.

*Callicarpa cana* f. *glabriuscula* Lam

*Callicarpa erioclona* sensu Moldenke non Schauer

(The varieties in this species are not very clear and their relationship to those of other Indo-Pacific areas are not well understood).

***Callicarpa candicans*** (Burm. f.) Hochr. (var. *candicans* not known from Micronesia.)

***Callicarpa candicans*** var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

*Callicarpa cana* var. *latifolia* Lam pro parte

*Callicarpa cana* var. *longifolia* Lam

*Callicarpa erioclona* f. *glabrescens* Moldenke

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Eten, Pis; Nama

***Callicarpa candicans*** var. *paucinervia* (Merrill) Fosberg (ined.)

*Callicarpa paucinervia* Merrill

*Callicarpa erioclona* var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Moldenke

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

***Callicarpa candicans*** var. *ponapensis* Fosb. (ined.)

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Callicarpa elegans*** Hayek

*Callicarpa cana* f. *glabriuscula* Lam, pro parte

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Keriau, Urukthapel; Yap

*Callicarpa erioclona* Schauer see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. for Micronesian records.

*Callicarpa erioclona* f. *glabrescens* Mold. see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

*Callicarpa erioclona* var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Mold. see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Callicarpa glabra* Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosok.

***Callicarpa lamii*** Hosok. (as *lamii*)*Callicarpa glabra* Lam non Koidz.*Callicarpa cana* f. *glabriuscula* Lam, pro parte*Callicarpa longifolia* Lam

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

*Callicarpa longifolia* Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Callicarpa paucinervia* Merr. see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. var. *paucinervia* Fosberg (ined.)***Clerodendrum* L.***Volkameria* L.*Clerodendrum blumeanum* Schauer see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.*Clerodendrum buchananii* (Roxb.) Walp. (var. *buchananii* is not known from Micronesia.)*Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.*Clerodendrum blumeanum* Schauer*Clerodendrum fallax* Lindl.*Clerodendrum speciosissimum* sensu auct. plur. non van Geert

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Fais; Woleai; Satawal; Ponape

**\**Clerodendrum bungei*** Steud.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Clerodendrum commersonii* (Poir.) Spreng. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn.*Clerodendrum fallax* Lindl. see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.**\**Clerodendrum indicum*** (L.) O. Ktze.*Clerodendrum siphonanthus* R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn. (var. *inerme* not found in Micronesia.)*Volkameria inermis* L.*Clerodendrum nereifolium* Wall.*Clerodendrum commersonii* (Poir.) Spreng.*Clerodendrum inerme* var. *oceanicum* A. Gray

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Peliliu, Angaur;

Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Uman, Pis; Losap; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Eniwetok; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Clerodendrum nereifolium* Wall. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn. var. *oceanicum*  
A. Gray for Micronesian references.

\**Clerodendrum paniculatum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

\**Clerodendrum quadriloculare* (Blanco) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

*Clerodendrum siphonanthus* R. Br. see *Clerodendrum indicum* (L.) O. Ktze.

*Clerodendrum speciosissimum* v. Geert see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.)  
Bakh. for Micronesian plants both wild and cultivated.

\**Clerodendrum thomsonae* Balf.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

\**Duranta* L.

*Duranta plumieri* Jacq. see *Duranta repens* L.

\**Duranta repens* L.

*Duranta plumieri* Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno

*Gmelina* L.

*Gmelina elliptica* Sm.

*Gmelina villosa* Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

*Gmelina palawensis* H. J. Lam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal

*Gmelina villosa* Roxb. see *Gmelina elliptica* Sm.

**\*Lantana L.**

*Lantana aculeata* L. see *Lantana camara* var. *aculeata* (L.) Mold.

**\*Lantana camara L. var. camara**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\*Lantana camara var. aculeata (L.) Mold.***Lantana aculeata* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Udot,  
 Param; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Nonouti

**\*Lantana montevidensis (Spreng.) Briq.***Lantana sellowiana* Link. & Otto

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Lantana sellowiana* Link. & Otto see *Lantana montevidensis* (Spreng.) Briq. at least for  
 Micronesian plants.

**\*Lippia Houst. ex L.***Phyla* Lour.**\*Lippia nodiflora (L.) Rich.***Verbena nodiflora* L.*Phyla nodiflora* (L.) Greene

Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi; Faraulap

**\*Petraea L.****\*Petraea volubilis L.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Phyla* Lour. see *Lippia* Houst. ex L.

*Phyla nodiflora* (L.) Greene see *Lippia nodiflora* (L.) Rich.

**Premna L.**

*Premna alba* Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna angustiflora* Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna corymbosa* (Burm. f.) Rottl. & Willd. see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna corymbosa* var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) Fletcher see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna gaudichaudii* Schauer see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna integrifolia* L. see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna integrifolia* ssp. *dentatolabium* Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna mariannarum* Schauer see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

***Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.**

*Premna gaudichaudii* Schauer

*Premna integrifolia* L.

*Premna integrifolia* ssp. *dentatolabium* Lam

*Premna mariannarum* Schauer

*Premna taitensis* Schauer

*Premna corymbosa* (Burm. f.) Rottl. & Willd.

*Premna corymbosa* var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) Fletcher

*Premna alba* Lam

*Premna angustiflora* Lam

*Premna paulobarbata* Lam

*Premna timoriana* sensu Lam, perhaps non Decne.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk-Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Premna paulobarbata* Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

***Premna pubescens* Blanco (var. *pubescens* not known from Micronesia.)**

***Premna pubescens* var. *odorata* Lam**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Premna taitensis* Schauer see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

*Premna timoriana* Decne. see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br. at least for Gilbert Islands record.

**\**Stachytarpheta* Vahl**

*Stachytarpheta dichotoma* (HBK.) Vahl see *Stachytarpheta urticifolia* Sims for Micronesian record.

*Stachytarpheta indica* (L.) Vahl see *Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* (L.) Vahl

**\**Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* (L.) Vahl**

*Verbena jamaicensis* L.

*Stachytarpheta dichotoma* sensu auct. non (HBK.) Vahl

*Stachytarpheta indica* (L.) Vahl

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**\**Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* × *Stachytarpheta urticifolia***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\**Stachytarpheta urticifolia* Sims**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Garikiai", Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**\**Tectona* L. f.****\**Tectona grandis* L. f.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Vitex* L.*****Vitex cofassus* Reinw. ex Bl.**

*Vitex monophylla* Schum. & Hollr.

*Vitex punctata* Schauer

*Vitex cofassus* var. *typica* Lam

*Vitex cofassus* var. *puberula* Lam

Marianas Is.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Vitex cofassus* var. *puberula* Lam see *Vitex cofassus* Reinw. ex Bl.

***Vitex glabrata* R. Br.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Vitex glabrata* sensu Kaneh. non R. Br. see *Viticipremna novae-pommeraniae* (Warb.) Lam*Vitex incisa* Lam. see *Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* Lam***Vitex negundo* L. (var. *negundo* not known from Micronesia.)***Vitex incisa* Lamarck*Vitex paniculata* Lamarck***Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Lam***Vitex trifolia* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Moldenke

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen; Satawan; Lukunor; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

*Vitex paniculata* Lamarck see *Vitex negundo* L.**\**Vitex parviflora* Juss.***Vitex littoralis* Decne.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Tor uil

***Vitex trifolia* L.***Vitex trifolia* var. *subtrisecta* (Kuntze) Mold.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Kusaie

Wake Is.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

*Vitex trifolia* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Mold. see *Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Lam*Vitex trifolia* var. *subtrisecta* (O. Ktze.) Mold. see *Vitex trifolia* L.

---

***Viticipremna* Lam*****Viticipremna novae-pommeraniae* (Warb.) Lam***Vitex novae-pommeraniae* Warb.*Vitex glabrata* sensu Kaneh. non R. Br.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel

*Volcameria* L. see *Clerodendrum* L.*Volcameria inermis* L. see *Clerodendrum inermis* (L.) Gaertn.

*Volkameria* L. see *Clerodendrum* L.

*Volkameria inermis* L. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn.

## LABIATAE

### *Achyrospermum* Bl.

*Achyrospermum densiflorum* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

### *Coleus* Lour.

*Coleus blumei* Benth. see *Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br. for Micronesian specimens.

*Coleus scutellarioides* (L.) Benth. see *Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br.

### \**Hyptis* Jacq.

*Mesosphaerum* R. Br.

\**Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

*Hyptis mariannarum* Briq.

*Mesosphaerum capitatum* (Jacq.) O. Ktze.

*Hyptis capitata* var. *mariannarum* (Briq.) Briq.

*Hyptis conferta* Pohl

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ponape

*Hyptis capitata* var. *mariannarum* Briq. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

*Hyptis conferta* Pohl see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq. at least for Micronesian records.

*Hyptis mariannarum* Briq. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

\**Hyptis mutabilis* (A. Rich.) Briq. var. *mutabilis*

*Nepeta mutabilis* A. Rich.

*Hyptis* sp. of Merrill

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

\**Hyptis mutabilis* var. *polystachya* (HBK.) Briq.

*Hyptis polystachya* HBK.

Marianas Is.

\**Hyptis pectinata* (L.) Poit.

*Nepeta pectinata* L.

*Mesosphaerum pectinatum* (L.) Kuntze

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur



**\**Hyptis spicigera* Lam.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Hyptis suaveolens* (L.) Poir.***Ballota suaveolens* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Param, Romonum

**\**Lavandula* L.****\**Lavandula spica* L.***Lavandula vera* DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Lavandula vera* DC. see *Lavandula spica* L.**\**Leonurus* L.****\**Leonurus sibiricus* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Leucas* R. Br.****\**Leucas lavandulaefolia* Sm.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Mentha* L.****\**Mentha arvensis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Mentha piperita* L.**

Caroline Is.: Satawan

Gilbert Is.

*Mesosphaerum* R. Br. see *Hyptis* Jacq.*Mesosphaerum capitatum* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.*Mesosphaerum pectinatum* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Hyptis pectinata* (L.) Poit.**\**Moschosma* Reichb.****\**Moschosma polystachyum* (L.) Benth.***Ocimum polystachyum* L.*Plectranthus parviflorus* sensu Volkens non R. Br.

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Ocimum* L.**\**Ocimum americanum* L.***Ocimum canum* Sims

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Ocimum basilicum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Nikunau

*Ocimum canum* Sims see *Ocimum americanum* L.***Ocimum sanctum* L.***Ocimum* sp. of St. John

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape: Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

**\**Orthosiphon* Benth.****\**Orthosiphon aristatus* (Bl.) Miq.***Ocimum aristatum* Bl.*Orthosiphon stamineus* Benth.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

*Orthosiphon stamineus* Benth. see *Orthosiphon aristatus* (Bl.) Miq.**\**Plectranthus* L'Hérit.***Coleus* Lour.**\**Plectranthus graveolens* R. Br.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Plectranthus parviflorus* R. Br. see *Moschosma polystachyum* (L.) Benth. for Micronesian record.**\**Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br.***Ocimum scutellarioides* L.*Coleus scutellarioides* (L.) Benth.*Coleus blumei* Benth.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;  
Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape
- Wake Island
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

## SOLANACEAE

*\*Capsicum L.*

*\*Capsicum annuum L.* sensu lato  
(variety not indicated).

- Marianas Is.: Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Truk- Tol
- Wake Island
- Marshall Is.: Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.

*\*Capsicum annuum* var. *cerasiforme* (Mill.) Irish  
*Capsicum cerasiforme* Mill.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

*\*Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.  
*Capsicum grossum* L.

- Capsicum dulce* Hort. ex Dun.
- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein
- Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*\*Capsicum annuum* var. *longum* (L.) Sendtn.  
*Capsicum longum* L.

- Caroline Is.: Yap
- Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Capsicum baccatum* L. see *Capsicum frutescens* L.

*Capsicum dulce* Hort. ex Dun. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.

*\*Capsicum frutescens* L.

- Capsicum baccatum* L.
- Capsicum frutescens* var. *baccatum* (L.) Irish
- Capsicum fruticosum* L. (sphalm?)

- Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan;  
Saipan; Rota; Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Eauripik; Faraulap;  
Ifaluk; Satawal; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Udot, Romonum,

Uman; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Arno

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea

*Capsicum frutescens* var. *baccatum* (L.) Irish see *Capsicum frutescens* L.

*Capsicum fruticosum* L. probably an error for *Capsicum frutescens* L.

*Capsicum grossum* L. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.

*Capsicum longum* DC. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *longum* (DC.) Sendtn.

**\**Cestrum* L.**

**\**Cestrum diurnum* L.**

*Cestrum pallidum* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

**\**Cestrum nocturnum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

*Cestrum pallidum* Lam. see *Cestrum diurnum* L.

**\**Cyphomandra* Mart. ex Sendtn.**

**\**Cyphomandra betacea* (Cav.) Sendtn.**

*Solanum betaceum* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Datura* L.**

*Datura fastuosa* L. see *Datura metel* L.

*Datura fastuosa* var. *alba* (Nees) C. B. Cl. see *Datura metel* L.

**\**Datura metel* L.**

*Datura fastuosa* L.

*Datura fastuosa* var. *alba* (Nees) C. B. Cl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tamana

*Lycopersicon* Mill. see *Solanum* L.

*Lycopersicon esculentum* Mill. see *Solanum lycopersicum* L.

*Lycopersicon lycopersicum* (L.) Karst. see *Solanum lycopersicum* L.

**\**Nicotiana* L.**

**\**Nicotiana tabacum* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Elato; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Pis; Ant; Ponape  
 Marcus Island  
 Wake Island  
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Physalis* L.**

**\**Physalis angulata* L. var. *angulata***

*Physalis minima* sensu auct. non L.

- Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Faraulap; Truk; Ant; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Arno; Jaluit  
 Nauru Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

**\**Physalis angulata* var. *lanceifolia* (Nees) Waterfall**

*Physalis lanceifolia* Nees

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Ponape  
 Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

*Physalis edulis* Sims see *Physalis peruviana* L. for Micronesian record.

*Physalis lanceifolia* Nees see *Physalis angulata* var. *lanceifolia* (Nees) Waterfall.

*Physalis minima* L. see *Physalis angulata* L. for most Micronesian records.

***Physalis minima* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Sarigan; Anatahan  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Truk- Romonum

**\**Physalis peruviana* L.**

*Physalis edulis* sensu Pickering, Luomala non Sims

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Sonsorol  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

**\**Solandra* Sw.****\**Solandra grandiflora* Sw.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Solanum* L.****\**Solanum erianthum* D. Don***Solanum verbascifolium* auct. non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

**\**Solanum grandifolium* R. & P.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Solanum guamense* Merr.***Solanum saipanense* Bitter

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

**\**Solanum lycopersicum* L. sensu lato****\**Solanum lycopersicum* L. var. *lycopersicum****Lycopersicon esculentum* Mill.*Lycopersicon lycopersicum* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Solanum lycopersicum* var. *cerasiforme* (Dunal) Fosb.***Lycopersicon cerasiforme* Dunal

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Solanum mariannense* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

**\**Solanum melongena* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap; Satawal

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Solanum nigrum* L. (sensu lato)*****Solanum nigrum* L. (var. *nigrum* not known from Micronesia.)*****Solanum nigrum* var. *americanum* (Mill.) O. E. Schulz***Solanum americanum* Mill.

*Solanum oleraceum* Dunal

*Solanum nodiflorum* Jacq.

*Solanum nodiflorum* var. *oleraceum* Griseb.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

*Solanum oleraceum* Dunal see *Solanum nigrum* L. var. *americanum* (Mill.) O. E. Schulz

*Solanum saipanense* Bitter see *Solanum guamense* Merr.

*Solanum stramonifolium* Jacq. see *Solanum torvum* Sw. for Micronesian records.

**\**Solanum torvum* Sw.**

*Solanum stramonifolium* sensu Volkens and Okabe, non Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama

*Solanum verbascifolium* L. see *Solanum erianthum* D. Don for Micronesian records.

**\**Solanum wendlandii* Hook. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

## SCROPHULARIACEAE

### *Adenosma* R. Br.

*Adenosma javanicum* (Bl.) Koord.

*Herpestis javanica* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Dublon

*Ambulia* Adans. see *Limnophila* R. Br.

*Ambulia fragrans* (Forst. f.) Drake see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem.

*Ambulia indica* (L.) Wight in Safford see *Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr.

### **\**Angelonia* Humboldt & Bonpland**

**\**Angelonia angustifolia* Benth.**

*Angelonia gardneri* auct. non Hook.

*Angelonia salicariaefolia* auct. non H. & B.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Param,  
Fefan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Angelonia gardneri* Hook. see *Angelonia angustifolia* Benth. for most Micronesian records, otherwise see *Angelonia salicariaefolia* H. & B.

\* *Angelonia salicariaefolia* H. & B.*Angelonia gardneri* Hook.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Bacopa* Aubl.*Herpestis* Gaertn. f. pro parte*Bacopa monnieri* (L.) Wettst.*Lysimachia monnieri* L.*Gratiola monnieri* (L.) L.*Herpestis monniera* (L.) HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

\* *Bacopa procumbens* (Mill.) Greenm.*Erinus procumbens* Mill.*Herpestis chamaedryoides* HBK.*Bacopa chamaedryoides* (HBK.) Wettst.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape

*Bonnaya* Link & Otto see *Lindernia* All.*Bonnaya veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Spr. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.*Caranga* Juss. ex Vahl see *Picria* Lour.*Curanga* Juss. ex Vahl see *Picria* Lour.*Curanga fel-terrae* (Lour.) Merr. see *Picria fel-terrae* Lour.*Herpestis* Gaertn. f. see *Bacopa* Aubl. for most Micronesian records.*Herpestis monniera* (L.) HBK. see *Bacopa monnieri* (L.) Wettst.*Ilysanthes* Raf. see *Lindernia* All.*Ilysanthes antipoda* (L.) Merr. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.*Ilysanthes veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Urb. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.*Limnophila* R. Br.*Ambulia* Lam.*Limnophila aromatica* (Lam.) Merr.*Ambulia aromatica* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem. var. *fragrans**Ruellia fragrans* Forst. f.*Limnophila serrata* Gaud.



*Ambulia fragrans* (Forst. f.) Drake

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ifaluk

*Limnophila fragrans* var. *brevis* Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Limnophila gratiolooides* R. Br. see *Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr.

*Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr. var. *indica*

*Hottonia indica* L.

*Limnophila gratiolooides* R. Br.

*Ambulia indica* (L.) Wight ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Limnophila indica* var. *raymundii* Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Limnophila serrata* Gaud. see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem.

*Limnophila sessiliflora* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Lindenbergia* Lehm. see *Stemodia* L.

*Lindenbergia petelotii* Bonati see *Stemodia verticillata* (Mill.) Sprague

#### *Lindernia* All.

*Vandellia* P. Br. ex L.

*Ilysanthes* Raf.

*Bonnaya* Link & Otto

*Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.

*Ruellia antipoda* L.

*Ilysanthes antipoda* (L.) Merr.

*Bonnaya veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Spr.

*Ilysanthes veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Urb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ifaluk; Truk- Tol, Shix;

Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

*Lindernia crustacea* (L.) F. Muell.

*Capraria crustacea* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Truk- Moen; Namoluk; Ponape; Kusaie

*Lindernia procumbens* (Krock.) Philcox

*Anagalloides procumbens* Krock.

*Lindernia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Philcox

*Vandellia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Max.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Lindernia pusilla*** (Willd.) Bold.

*Gratiola pusilla* Willd.

*Selago pusilla* Thunb.

*Lindernia scabra* (Benth.) Wettst.

*Lindernia pusilla* (Thunb.) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

*Lindernia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Max. see *Lindernia procumbens* (Krock.) Philcox for Micronesian plants.

*Lindernia scabra* (Benth.) Wettst. see *Lindernia pusilla* (Willd.) Bold. or *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem. for Micronesian records.

***Lindernia viscosa*** (Willd.) Merr.

*Hornemannia viscosa* Willd.

*Vandellia hirsuta* Ham. ex Benth.

*Lindernia hirsuta* (Ham. ex Benth.) Wettst.

*Vandellia viscosa* (Willd.) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\**Picria*** Lour.

*Caranga* Juss. ex Vahl

*Curanga* Juss. ex Vahl corr. Juss.

**\**Picria fel-terrae*** Lour.

*Curanga fel-terrae* (Lour.) Merr.

*Torenia mucronulata* sensu Hosok. non Benth.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

**\**Russelia*** Jacq.

**\**Russelia equisetiformis*** Schlecht. & Cham.

*Russelia juncea* Zucc.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Russelia juncea* Zucc. see *Russelia equisetiformis* Schlecht. & Cham.

***Scoparia*** L.

***Scoparia dulcis*** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Ponape  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Stemodia* L.**

*Lindenbergia* sensu Bonati non Lehm.

**\**Stemodia verticillata* (Mill.) Sprague**

*Erinus verticillatus* Mill.

*Lindenbergia petelotii* Bonati

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Striga* Lour.**

***Striga lutea* Lour.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Torenia* L.**

**\**Torenia fournieri* Linden ex Fourn.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Torenia mucronulata* Benth. see *Picria fel-terrae* Lour. for Micronesian records.

***Torenia polygonoides* Benth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngersal; Kusaie

*Vandellia* P. Br. ex L. see *Lindernia* All.

*Vandellia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Max. see *Lindernia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Philcox

**BIGNONIACEAE**

**\**Catalpa* Scop.**

**\**Catalpa longissima* Jacq.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

**\**Crescentia* L.**

**\**Crescentia alata* HBK.**

*Crescentia trifolia* Blanco

*Parmentiera alata* (HBK.) Miers

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

**\**Crescentia cujete* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Crescentia trifolia* Blanco see *Crescentia alata* HBK.

**\**Cydista* Miers**

**\**Cydista aequinoctialis* (L.) Miers**

*Bignonia aequinoctialis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Dolichandrone* Fenzl*Dolichandrone spathacea* (L. f.) K. Schum.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Madmosuk I.; Yap; Truk- Fefan

\**Jacaranda* Juss.\**Jacaranda mimosaeifolia* D. Don

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Parmentiera* DC. see *Crescentia* L. for Micronesian records.*Parmentiera alata* (HBK.) Miers see *Crescentia alata* HBK.\**Pseudocalymma* Sampaio & Kuhlmann\**Pseudocalymma alliaceum* (Lam.) Sandw.*Bignonia alliacea* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau

\**Spathodea* Beauv.\**Spathodea campanulata* Beauv.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Tabebuia* Gomes ex DC.\**Tabebuia pallida* Miers*Tabebuia pentaphylla* sensu auct. non (L.) Hemsl.*Tabebuia rosea* sensu auct. non (Bertol.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Tabebuia pentaphylla* (L.) Hemsl. see *Tabebuia pallida* Miers for Micronesian records.*Tabebuia rosea* (Bertol.) DC. see *Tabebuia pallida* Miers for Micronesian records.\**Tecoma* Juss.\**Tecoma stans* (L.) Juss. ex HBK.*Bignonia stans* L.*Stenolobium stans* (L.) D. Don

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Nama

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Tarawa

**\*Tecomaria** Spach**\*Tecomaria capensis** (Thunb.) Fenzl*Bignonia capensis* Thunb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

## PEDALIACEAE

**\*Sesamum** L.**\*Sesamum indicum** L.*Sesamum orientale* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Sesamum orientale* L. see *Sesamum indicum* L.

## GESNERIACEAE

**Cyrtandra** Forst.*Protocyrtandra* Hosokawa*Cyrtandra kusaiana* Hosok. ex Kanehira (sphalm.) see *Cyrtandra kusaimontana* Hosok.**Cyrtandra kusaimontana** Hosok.*Cyrtandra kusaiana* Hosok. ex Kanehira (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

**Cyrtandra palawensis** Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Cyrtandra ponapensis* Kaneh. see *Cyrtandra urvillei* C.B. Cl.**Cyrtandra todaiensis** Kaneh.*Protocyrtandra todaiensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

**Cyrtandra urvillei** C.B. Cl.*Cyrtandra ponapensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

**\*Episcia** Mart.**\*Episcia cupreata** (Hook.) Hanstein

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Episcia reptans* Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Protocyrtrandra* Hosok. see *Cyrtrandra* Forst.*Protocyrtrandra todaiensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cyrtrandra todaiensis* Kaneh.

## LENTIBULARIACEAE

*Utricularia* L.***Utricularia bifida* L.***Utricularia* sp. of Volkens

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Utricularia caerulea* L.***Utricularia nivea* Vahl

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Utricularia nivea* Vahl see *Utricularia caerulea* L.***Utricularia racemosa* Wallich***Utricularia caerulea* sensu Wight non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Utricularia uliginosa* Vahl**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

## ACANTHACEAE

*Acanthus* L.***Acanthus ebracteatus* Vahl**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

**\**Acanthus* sp. of Luomala**

Gilbert Is.

***Andrographis* Wall. ex Nees*****Andrographis paniculata* (Burm. f.) Wall. ex Nees***Justicia paniculata* Burm. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\*Aphelandra R. Br.****\*Aphelandra tetragona** (Vahl) Nees*Justicia tetragona* Vahl

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Asystasia Bl.****Asystasia blumei** Nees*Asystasia intrusa* sensu Bl. non Forsk.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

**\*Asystasia gangetica** (L.) Anders.*Justicia gangetica* L.*Asystasia coromandeliana* Nees

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\*Barleria L.****\*Barleria cristata** L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namoluk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

*Beloperone* Nees see *Justicia* L.*Beloperone guttata* Brandeg. see *Justicia fulvicoma* S. & C.**\*Blechum P. Br.****\*Blechum brownei** Juss. (f. *brownei* not known from Micronesia.)*Barleria pyramidatum* Lam.*Barleria pyramidalis* Lam. ex Nees*Blechum pyramidatum* (Lam.) Urb.**\*Blechum brownei** f. *puberulum* LeonardMarianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan;  
Saipan; Tinian; Rota; GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Faraulap; Satawal;  
Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis;  
Nama, Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;  
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Blechum pyramidatum* (Lam.) Urb. see *Blechum brownei* Juss.

**\**Crossandra* Salisb.****\**Crossandra infundibuliformis* (L.) Nees?***Justicia infundibuliformis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Eranthemum* L.****\**Eranthemum pulchellum* Andr.***Eranthemum nervosum* (Vahl) R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Eranthemum* sensu auct. non L. see *Pseuderanthemum* Radlk.*Eranthemum eldorado* Hort. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill.*Eranthemum versicolor* Hort. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. at least for Micronesian records.*Eranthemum* sp. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Guam records.**\**Fittonia* Coem.****\**Fittonia argyroneura* Coem.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Graptophyllum* Nees***Graptophyllum hortense* Nees see *Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.**\**Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.***Justicia picta* L.*Graptophyllum hortense* Nees

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;  
Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

***Hemigraphis* Nees****\**Hemigraphis alternata* (Burm. f.) T. Anders.***Ruellia alternata* Burm. f.*Hemigraphis colorata* (Bl.) Hall. f.*Ruellia colorata* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kapingamarangi



***Hemigraphis angustifolia*** Hallier f.*Hemigraphis palauana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Hemigraphis colorata* (Bl.) Hallier f. see *Hemigraphis alternata* (Burm. f.) T. Anders.***Hemigraphis pacifica*** Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gaturel, Koror, Urukthapel, Koiguru

*Hemigraphis palauana* Hosok. see *Hemigraphis angustifolia* Hall. f.***Hemigraphis reptans*** (Forst.) T. Anders.*Ruellia reptans* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

*Jacobinia* Nees ex Moric. see *Justicia* L.*Jacobinia obtusior* (Nees) L. H. Bailey see *Justicia carnea* Lindl.**\**Justicia* L.***Beloperone* Nees*Jacobinia* Nees ex Moric.*Justicia brandegeana* Washh. & L. B. Smith see *Justicia fulvicoma* Schlecht. & Chamisso**\**Justicia carnea*** Lindl.*Jacobinia obtusior* (Nees) Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam (recent introduction)

**\**Justicia fulvicoma*** Schlecht. & Chamisso*Beloperone guttata* Brandege non Wallich*Justicia brandegeana* Washh. & L. B. Smith

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

*Justicia picta* L. see *Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.**\**Justicia spicigera*** Schlecht.*Jacobinia spicigera* (Schlecht.) Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Odontonema*** Nees*Odontonema nitidum* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Guam record.

**\**Odontonema strictum* (Nees) O. Ktze.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Pseuderanthemum* Radlk.****\**Pseuderanthemum acuminatissimum* (Miq.) Benoist?**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum* (Bull) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill. var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.*Pseuderanthemum bicolor* (Schrank) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum* (Gray) Hubb. for Micronesian records.**\**Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill.***Eranthemum carruthersii* Seem.**\**Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill. var. *carruthersii****Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum* sensu St. John non (Bull) Radlk.*Eranthemum eldorado* Hort.*Pseuderanthemum eldorado* (Williams) Radlk.*Graptophyllum pictum* sensu Catala non Nees

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Lukunor; Nukuoro; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Tarawa; Onotoa

**\**Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.***Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum* (Bull) Radlk.*Eranthemum atropurpureum* Bull*Odontonema nitidum* sensu Merr. non (Jacq.) O. Ktze.*Eranthemum* sp. of Bryan, Safford*Pseuderanthemum jaluitense* Lindau*Pseuderanthemum versicolor* (Hort.) Radlk.*Graptophyllum pictum* sensu Guill. non Nees*Eranthemum versicolor* Hort.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Jaluit; Majuro; Arno; Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Marakei; Onotoa

**\**Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *reticulatum* (Bull) Fosb. (ined.)***Eranthemum reticulatum* Bull*Pseuderanthemum reticulatum* (Bull) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Pseuderanthemum inclusum* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Pseuderanthemum jaluitense* Lindau see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.**\**Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum* (Gray) Hubb.***Pseuderanthemum bicolor* sensu auct. non (Schrank) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Pseuderanthemum palauense* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Pseuderanthemum versicolor* (Hort.) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Micronesian records.**\**Ruellia* L.***Ruellia fragrans* Forst. f. see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem. (Scrophulariaceae)**\**Ruellia longifolia* T. Anders.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Ruellia repens* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**\**Ruellia* sp. of Fosberg et al.**

Marianas Is.: Anatahan

**\**Ruellia* sp. of Kanehira**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

**\**Ruellia* sp. of Volkens**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**\**Thunbergia* L.****\**Thunbergia alata* Boj.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

**\**Thunbergia erecta* T. Anders.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

- \**Thunbergia grandiflora* Roxb.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

- \**Thunbergia laurifolia* Lindl.  
 Marianas Is.: Guam

## MYOPORACEAE

### *Myoporum* Banks & Sol. ex Forst.

#### *Myoporum boninense* Koidz.

*Myoporum papuanum* sensu auct. Micr. non Kraenzlin

*Myoporum tenuifolium* sensu Kaneh. non Forst. f.

*Myoporum latronum* Tuyama ex Hosok. in syn.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Myoporum latronum* Tuyama ex Hosok. see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz.

*Myoporum papuanum* sensu auct. Micr. non Kraenzlin see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz.

*Myoporum tenuifolium* Forst. f. see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz. for Micronesian records.

## PLANTAGINACEAE

### \**Plantago* L.

- \**Plantago major* L.  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

## RUBIACEAE

### *Aidia* Lour.

*Randia* L. pro parte

#### *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.

*Randia cochinchinensis* (Lour.) Merr.

*Randia racemosa* (Cav.) F.-Vill.

*Stylocoryna racemosa* Cav.

*Randia graeffei* Reinecke

*Stylocoryna densiflora* (Wall.) Miq.

*Randia densiflora* (Wall.) Benth.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Agiguan;  
 Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Garasumao, Arukadok, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Aulong, Ngidobel, Ngerenail, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Fais; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

*Amaracarpus* Bl. see *Psychotria* L. at least for Micronesian species.

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* var. *squarrosa* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus heteropoides* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus hirtellus* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus kanehirae* Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *kusaiensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus kraemeri* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus kusaiensis* Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *kusaiensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus ladronicus* Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus macrophyllus* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus malaspiniae* (Merr.) Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus mariannensis* Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus rotensis* Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

### *Badusa* Gray

*Badusa palauensis* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

**Bikkia** Reinw.

*Cormigonus* Raf.

*Bikkia grandiflora* var. *tenuiflora* Val. see *Bikkia palauensis* Val. for Micronesian records.

*Bikkia longicarpa* Val. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.

*Bikkia mariannensis* Brongn. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.

*Bikkia mariannensis* var. *longicarpa* (Val.) Fosb. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.

***Bikkia palauensis*** Val.

*Bikkia grandiflora* var. *tenuiflora* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur, Ngeanges, Urukthapel

***Bikkia tetrandra*** (L. f.) A. Rich.

*Portlandia tetrandra* L. f.

*Bikkia mariannensis* Brongn.

*Cormigonus mariannensis* (Brongn.) Wight

*Bikkia longicarpa* Val.

*Bikkia mariannensis* var. *longicarpa* (Val.) Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

*Borreria* G.F.W. Meyer see *Spermacoce* L.

*Borreria hispida* (L.) Schum. see *Spermacoce hispida* L.

*Borreria laevis* (Lam.) Griseb. see *Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P. for Micronesian records.

*Borreria ocymoides* (Burm. f.) DC. see *Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosb. & Powell (ined.) for Micronesian plants.

*Borreria rotundifolia* Val. see *Spermacoce hispida* L.

***Canthium*** Lam.

*Plectronia* sensu DC. et auct. plur. non L.

***Canthium barbatum*** (Forst. f.) Seem. (var. *barbatum* is not found in Micronesia.)

*Chiococca barbata* Forst. f.

***Canthium barbatum*** var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

*Plectronia korrorensis* Val.

*Canthium korrorense* (Val.) Kaneh.

*Plectronia oblonga* Val.

*Canthium oblongum* (Val.) Kaneh.

*Geniostoma niinoanense* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el; Ponape

*Canthium korrense* (Val.) Kaneh. (sphalm.) see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

- Canthium korrorense* (Val.) Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.
- Canthium oblongum* (Val.) Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.
- Canthium odoratum* (Forst. f.) Seem. (var. *odoratum* is not found in Micronesia).  
*Chiococca odorata* Forst. f.
- Canthium odoratum* var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.  
*Randia tinianensis* Kaneh.  
*Canthium tinianense* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.  
Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
- Canthium polyneurum* (Val.) Kaneh. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.
- Canthium rupestre* Hosok.  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el
- Canthium tinianense* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Canthium odoratum* var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.
- Canthium valetonii* Kaneh. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.
- Canthium verticillatum* (Val.) Kaneh. see *Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.
- Carinta* Wight see *Geophila* D. Don
- Carinta herbacea* (Jacq.) Wight see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

\**Cephaelis* Sw.

- \**Cephaelis ipecacuanha* (Stokes) A. Rich.  
*Psychotria ipecacuanha* Stokes  
*Uragoga ipecacuanha* (Stokes) Baill.  
Caroline Is.: Palau

\**Cinchona* L.

- \**Cinchona calisaya* Wedd.  
*Cinchona ledgeriana* Moens  
Caroline Is.: Palau
- Cinchona ledgeriana* Moens see *Cinchona calisaya* Wedd.

\**Coffea* L.

- \**Coffea arabica* L.  
Marianas Is.: Rota; Saipan; Guam  
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

**\**Coffea liberica* Bull ex Hiern**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Cormigonus* Rafin. see *Bikkia* Reinw.*Cormigonus mariannensis* (Brongn.) Wight in Safford see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.**\**Dentella* Forst.****\**Dentella repens* J. & G. Forst.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit

**\**Dentella serpyllifolia* Wall. ex Airy-Shaw**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\**Gardenia* Ellis****\**Gardenia augusta* (L.) Merr.***Varneria augusta* L.*Gardenia florida* L.*Gardenia jasminoides* Ellis

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

*Gardenia jasminoides* Ellis see *Gardenia augusta* (L.) Merr. at least for Micronesian records.**\**Gardenia taitense* DC.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.

*Geocardia* Standl. see *Geophila* D. Don*Geocardia herbacea* (L.) Standl. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)***Geophila* D. Don***Carinta* Wight*Geocardia* Standl.*Geophila herbacea* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)



*Geophila reniformis* D. Don see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Geophila reniformis* var. *asiatica* Rheede ex C. & S. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

***Geophila repens* (L.) Johnston** (var. *repens* is not found in Micronesia)  
*Rondeletia repens* L.

***Geophila repens* var. *asiatica*** (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Geophila reniformis* var. *asiatica* Rheede ex C. & S.

*Psychotria herbacea* Jacq.

*Carinta herbacea* (Jacq.) Wight

*Geocardia herbacea* (L.) Standl.

*Geophila herbacea* (Jacq.) Standl.

*Geophila reniformis* D. Don

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang; Ponape; Kusaie

#### ***Guettarda* L.**

***Guettarda speciosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Merir; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Moen, Param, Pis, Kuli, Pueles; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Mejit; Wotje; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Kili; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Tabiteuea; Nonouti; Abaiang; Onotoa

#### ***Gynochthodes* Bl.**

***Gynochthodes ovalifolia* (Val.) Kaneh.**

*Plectronia ovalifolia* Val.

*Gynochthodes trukensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Todiu; Ponape

*Gynochthodes trukensis* Hosok. see *Gynochthodes ovalifolia* (Val.) Kaneh.

***Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.***Plectronia verticillata* Val.*Canthium verticillatum* (Val.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Hedyotis* L.***Oldenlandia* L.*Leptopetalum* H. & A.*Hedyotis aimiriikensis* Kaneh. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok.*Hedyotis alamaganensis* Hosok. see *Hedyotis laciniata* Kaneh.*Hedyotis albido-punctata* (Merr.) Fosb. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl.) Fosb. (ined.)***Hedyotis auricularia* L.***Oldenlandia auricularia* (L.) F. Muell.*Hedyotis auriculata* L. ex Hatus. (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngelwa; Yap

*Hedyotis auriculata* L. ex Hatus. see *Hedyotis auricularia* L.***Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.***Oldenlandia biflora* L.*Oldenlandia paniculata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Gatulel, Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Rongi, Moen, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Likiep; Majuro; Jaluit; Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

***Hedyotis cornifolia* Kaneh.***Hedyotis macrophylla* sensu Hatus. non Wall.*Hedyotis corniphylla* Kaneh. (spelling error)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Hedyotis corniphylla* Kaneh. spelling error for *Hedyotis cornifolia* Kaneh.**\**Hedyotis corymbosa* (L.) Lam.***Oldenlandia corymbosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur, Peliliu; Fais; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

***Heyotis costata* (Roxb.) Kurz (var. *costata* not known from Micronesia)***Spermacoce costata* Roxb.

***Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)***Hedyotis lutescens* Kaneh.*Hedyotis vestita* R. Br.*Oldenlandia vestita* (R. Br.) Drake

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Kasiuru

***Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.***Oldenlandia divaricata* Val.*Hedyotis plurifurcata* Hosok.*Hedyotis laciniata* var. *takamatsui* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Hedyotis foetida* (Forst. f.) J. E. Sm. (var. *foetida* not known from Micronesia).***Oldenlandia foetida* Forst. f.***Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.***Hedyotis mariannensis* Merr.*Oldenlandia mariannensis* (Merr.) Val.*Hedyotis leptopetaloides* Hatus.Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;  
Saigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam***Hedyotis fruticulosa* (Volk.) Merr.***Oldenlandia fruticulosa* Volk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el; Yap

**\**Hedyotis herbacea* L.***Hedyotis corymbosa* sensu Volk. non (L.) Lam.*Oldenlandia herbacea* (L.) Roxb.*Oldenlandia herbacea* sensu Val. non DC.

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Hedyotis kanehirae* (Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)***Leptopetalum kanehirae* Hatus.*Hedyotis mariannensis* sensu Kanehira 1935 p.p. non Merr.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

***Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok. var. *korrorensis****Oldenlandia korrorensis* Val.*Hedyotis aimiriikensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Hedyotis korrorensis* var. *mollis* (Val.) Hosok.***Oldenlandia korrorensis* var. *mollis* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Hedyotis laciniata* Kaneh.***Hedyotis alamaganensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

*Hedyotis laciniata* var. *takamatsui* Fosb. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosokawa*Hedyotis leptopetaloides* Hatus. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.*Hedyotis lutescens* Kaneh. see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)*Hedyotis mariannensis* Merr. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.***Hedyotis megalantha* Merr.***Oldenlandia megalantha* (Merr.) Val.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Hedyotis plurifurcata* Hosok. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.***Hedyotis ponapensis* (Val.) Kaneh.***Oldenlandia ponapensis* Val.*Hedyotis ponapensis* var. *robusta* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape

*Hedyotis ponapensis* var. *robusta* Hosok. see *Hedyotis ponapensis* (Hosok.) Kaneh.*Hedyotis saipanensis* Hosok. see *Hedyotis scabridifolia* Kaneh.***Hedyotis sariganensis* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan

***Hedyotis scabridifolia* Kaneh.***Hedyotis saipanensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan

***Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl. ex DC.) Fosb. (ined.)***Oldenlandia strigulosa* Bartl. ex DC.*Hedyotis albido-punctata* (Merr.) Fosb.*Oldenlandia albido-punctata* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Gatulel, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi; Fais

***Hedyotis suborthogona* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Hedyotis tomentosa* (Val.) Hosok.***Oldenlandia tomentosa* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

***Hedyotis tuyamae* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.***Oldenlandia uncinelloides* Val.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Hedyotis unicelloides* (Val.) Hosok. error for *Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.***Hedyotis verticillata* (L.) Lam.** (var. *verticillata* not known from Micronesia, for records see var. *scaberrima*)***Hedyotis verticillata* (L.) Lam.** var. *scaberrima* Hatus.*Hedyotis verticillata* sensu Kaneh. non Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Hedyotis vestita* R. Br. ex G. Don see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)***Hedyotis yapensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Hydnophytum* Jack*****Hydnophytum horneanum* Becc.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Ixora* L.*****Ixora amplexifolia* Laut. & K. Schum.?***Ixora amplifolia* Laut. & K. Schum. ex Kanehira (spelling error)

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk- Moen, Tol

*Ixora amplifolia* Laut. & K. Schum. ex Kanehira see *Ixora amplexifolia* Laut. & K. Schum.*Ixora carolinensis* Hosok. (including varieties) see *Ixora casei* Hance***Ixora casei* Hance***Ixora macrothyrsa* sensu auct. plur. non (Teysm. & Binn.) T. Moore*Ixora duffii* Baine*Ixora duffii* T. Moore*Ixora carolinensis* Hosok.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *chartacea* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *parvifolia* (Hosok.) Hosok.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *parviflora* Kaneh. (sphalm.)*Ixora carolinensis* var. *ponapensis* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *typica* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *volkensis* (Hosok.) Fosb.*Ixora confertiflora* Val. non Merr.

*Ixora confertiflora* var. *parvifolia* Hosok.

*Ixora volkensis* Hosok.

*Ixora volkensis* var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

*Ixora pulcherrima* Volk.

*Ixora pulcherrima* var. *lanceolata* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Uman, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\**Ixora chinensis* Lam.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

**\**Ixora coccinea* L.**

*Ixora fraseri* Hort. ex Gent.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Aur; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Ixora confertiflora* Val. see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora confertiflora* var. *parvifolia* Hosok. see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora duffii* Baine see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora duffii* T. Moore see *Ixora casei* Hance

**\**Ixora finlaysonian* Wall.**

*Ixora chinensis* sensu Stone pro parte non Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Ixora fraseri* Hort. ex Gent. see *Ixora coccinea* L.

*Ixora macrothyrsa* sensu auct. plur. esp. hort. non (Teysm. & Binn.) T. Moore see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora pulcherrima* Volk. see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora pulcherrima* var. *lanceolata* Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

***Ixora triantha* Volk.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Ixora volkensis* Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Ixora volkensis* var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

*Leptopetalum* H. & A. see *Hedyotis* L.

*Leptopetalum kanehirae* Hatus. see *Hedyotis kanehirae* (Hatus.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Mitracarpum* Zucc. see *Mitracarpus* Zucc.

*Mitracarpum torresianum* C. & S. see *Mitracarpus hirtus* (L.) DC.

**\**Mitracarpus* Zucc.**

*Mitracarpum* Zucc. (orthographic error).

**\**Mitracarpus hirtus* (L.) DC.**

*Spermacoce hirta* L.

*Mitracarpum torresianum* Cham. & Schlecht.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Morinda* L.**

***Morinda citrifolia* L. var. *citrifolia***

*Morinda indica* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Romonum, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Morinda citrifolia* var. *bracteata* (Roxb.) Hook. f.**

*Morinda bracteata* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol

*Morinda glandulosa* Merr. see *Morinda umbellata* var. *glandulosa* (Merr.) Fosb.

*Morinda indica* L. see *Morinda citrifolia* L.

***Morinda latibracteata* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

*Morinda longipetala* Kaneh. see *Morinda volubilis* (Blanco) Merr.

***Morinda pedunculata* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Koror

*Morinda umbellata* (var. *umbellata* is not known from Micronesia).

***Morinda umbellata* var. *glandulosa* (Merr.) Fosb.**

*Morinda glandulosa* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Morinda volubilis* (Blanco) Merr.**

*Coffea volubilis* Blanco

*Morinda longipetala* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Mussaenda* L.****\**Mussaenda erythrophylla* Sch. & Thonn.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Mussaenda frondosa* L.**

*Mussaenda sericea* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap;  
Fais

*Mussaenda philippica* A. Rich. (var. *philippica* not known from Micronesia.)

**\**Mussaenda philippica* cv. Doña Aurora**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

*Mussaenda sericea* Bl. see *Mussaenda frondosa* L.

***Mycetia* Reinw.*****Mycetia lateriflora* (Bl.) Korth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Oldenlandia* L. see *Hedyotis* L.

*Oldenlandia albido-punctata* Merr. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl. ex DC.) Fosb.  
(ined.)

*Oldenlandia auricularia* (L.) F. Muell. see *Hedyotis auricularia* L.



- Oldenlandia biflora* L. see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia corymbosa* L. see *Hedyotis corymbosa* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia divaricata* Val. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia foetida* Forst. f. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb. for Micronesian records.
- Oldenlandia fruticulosa* Volk. see *Hedyotis fruticulosa* (Volk.) Merr.
- Oldenlandia herbacea* (L.) Roxb. see *Hedyotis herbacea* L.
- Oldenlandia korrorensis* Val. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia korrorensis* var. *mollis* Val. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* var. *mollis* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia mariannensis* (Merr.) Val. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.
- Oldenlandia megalantha* (Merr.) Val. see *Hedyotis megalantha* Merr.
- Oldenlandia paniculata* L. see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia ponapensis* Val. see *Hedyotis ponapensis* (Val.) Kaneh.
- Oldenlandia strigulosa* Bartl. ex DC. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl.) Fosb. (ined.)
- Oldenlandia tomentosa* Val. see *Hedyotis tomentosa* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia uncinelloides* Val. see *Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia verticillata* L. see *Hedyotis verticillata* var. *scaberrima* Hatus. for Micronesian records.
- Oldenlandia vestita* (R. Br.) Drake see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)
- Oldenlandia* sp. of Volkens and Okabe see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.

### *Ophiorrhiza* L.

#### *Ophiorrhiza palauensis* Val.

*Ophiorrhiza palauensis* var. *biseta* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Arukodorokkuru, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

*Ophiorrhiza palauensis* var. *biseta* Fosb. see *Ophiorrhiza palauensis* Val.

### \**Pentas* Benth.

*Pentas carnea* Benth. see *Pentas lanceolata* (Forsk.) DeFlers

#### \**Pentas lanceolata* (Forsk.) DeFlers

*Ophiorrhiza lanceolata* Forsk.

*Pentas carnea* Benth.

Marianas Is.: Rota  
 Caroline Is.: Palau  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein  
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Petesia* P. Br. see *Timonius* DC. for Micronesian species.

*Petesia nitida* Bartl. see *Timonius nitidus* (Bartl.) F. Vill.

*Plectronia* L. see *Canthium* Lam. for Pacific species.

*Plectronia korrorensis* Val. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

*Plectronia oblonga* Val. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

*Plectronia obovata* Val. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

*Plectronia ovalifolia* Val. see *Gynochthodes ovalifolia* (Val.) Kaneh.

*Plectronia polyneura* Val. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

*Plectronia verticillata* Val. see *Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.

*Portlandia* L. see *Bikkia* Reinw. for Micronesian records.

*Portlandia tetrandra* Forst. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.

### *Psychotria* L.

*Amaracarpus* Bl.

*Psychotria arbuscula* Volk.

Caroline Is.: Yap

*Psychotria arbuscula* var.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Psychotria carolinensis* (Val.) Fosb. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Psychotria diospyrifolia* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Psychotria gaudichaudii* Kaneh. see *Psychotria mariana* Bartl.

*Psychotria herbacea* Jacq. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Psychotria hombroniana* (Baill.) Fosb. sensu lato

*Uragoga hombroniana* Baill.

*Psychotria ladronica* Hosok.

*Psychotria malaspinae* Merr.

*Amaracarpus malaspinae* (Merr.) Kaneh.

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* Val.

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* var. *squarrosa* Val.

*Psychotria carolinensis* (Volk.) Fosb.

*Amaracarpus kanehirae* Hosok.  
*Amaracarpus kraemeri* Val.  
*Amaracarpus kusaiensis* Kaneh.  
*Amaracarpus heteropoides* Val.  
*Amaracarpus mariannensis* Kaneh.  
*Amaracarpus rotensis* Hosok.  
*Amaracarpus macrophyllus* Val.  
*Amaracarpus hirtellus* Val.  
*Amaracarpus ladronicus* Hosok.  
*Amaracarpus kraemeri* var. *squarrosa* Val.

Distribution:—see varieties.

***Psychotria hombroniana*** (Baill.) Fosb. var. ***hombroniana***

*Uragoga hombroniana* Baill.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Psychotria hombroniana*** var. ***hirtella*** (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus hirtellus* Val.

*Amaracarpus macrophyllus* Val.

*Psychotria ponapensis* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Psychotria hombroniana*** var. ***kusaiensis*** (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus kanehirae* Hosok.

*Amaracarpus kusaiensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Psychotria hombroniana*** var. ***malaspiniae*** (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Psychotria malaspiniae* Merr.

*Amaracarpus mariannensis* Kaneh.

*Amaracarpus rotensis* Hosok.

*Amaracarpus ladronicus* Hosok.

*Amaracarpus malaspiniae* (Merr.) Kaneh.

*Psychotria ladronica* Hosok. nom. nud.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Rota; Guam

***Psychotria hombroniana*** var. ***squarrosa*** (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* Val.

*Psychotria carolinensis* (Val.) Fosb.

*Amaracarpus carolinensis* var. *squarrosa* Val.

*Amaracarpus kraemeri* Val.

*Amaracarpus heteropoides* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen, Tol, Dublon,  
 Uman, Fefan, Udot; Ponape; Kusaie

*Psychotria ipecacuanha* Stokes see *Cephaelis ipecacuanha* (Stokes) A. Rich.

***Psychotria kanehirae* Merr.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

*Psychotria ladronica* Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspinae* (Merr.) Fosb.***Psychotria lasianthoides* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Psychotria leptothyrsa* Miq. (var. *leptothyrsa* not known from Micronesia).***Psychotria leptothyrsa* var. *longicarpa* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Psychotria leptothyrsoides* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

***Psychotria lineolata* Merr.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

*Psychotria malaspinae* Merr. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspinae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)***Psychotria mariana* Bartl. ex DC.***Psychotria rotundifolia* Benth.*Psychotria gaudichaudii* Kaneh.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Agiguan;  
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.***Plectronia polyneura* Val.*Plectronia obovata* Val.*Canthium valetonii* Kaneh.*Canthium polyneurum* (Val.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Psychotria mycetoides* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Psychotria palauensis* Hosok.***Psychotria rotensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

*Psychotria ponapensis* Fosb. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosberg (ined.)***Psychotria rhombocarpa* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Psychotria rhombocarpoides* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Psychotria rotensis* Kaneh.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

*Psychotria rotensis* Hosok. see *Psychotria palauensis* Hosok.***Psychotria rotundifolia* Val.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan

***Psychotria tubiflora* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Psychotria* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Randia* Houst.***Trukia* Kan.***Randia carolinensis* Val.***Rhopalobrachium megacarpum* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.*Trukia megacarpa* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.*Trukia carolinensis* (Val.) Kaneh. & Hatus.*Timonius megacarpus* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Udod, Uman

*Randia cochinchinensis* (Lour.) Merr. see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia densiflora* Benth. see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia graeffei* Reinecke see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia tinianensis* Kaneh. see *Canthium odoratum* var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.*Rhopalobrachium* Schlechter & Krause see *Randia* Houst. at least for Micronesian species.*Rhopalobrachium megacarpum* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Scyphiphora* Gaertn.*****Scyphiphora hydrophyllacea* Gaertn.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Spermacoce* L.***Borreria* G.F.W. Meyer**\**Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P.***Spermacoce suffrutescens* Jacq.

*Borreria laevis* sensu auct. plur. non (Lam.) Griseb.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Peliliu, Angaur;  
Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Satawan

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

\**Spermacoce ernstii* Fosb. & Powell (ined.)

*Spermacoce stricta* auct. Micr. pp. non L. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Peliliu, Angaur

\**Spermacoce hispida* L.

*Borreria hispida* (L.) K. Schum. non Spruce

*Borreria rotundifolia* Val.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

\**Spermacoce latifolia* Aubl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

*Spermacoce ocymoides* Burm. f. see *Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosb. & Powell (ined.)  
for Micronesian records.

\**Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosberg & Powell (ined.)

*Borreria repens* DC.

*Borreria ocymoides* sensu auct. non (Burm. f.) DC.

*Spermacoce ocymoides* sensu auct. non Burm. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

*Spermacoce stricta* L.?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

*Spermacoce suffrutescens* Jacq. see *Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P.

#### *Tarenna* Gaertn.

*Tarenna glabra* Merr. see *Tarenna sambucina* (Forst.) Dur.

*Tarenna sambucina* (Forst.) Dur.

*Coffea sambucina* Forst.

*Stylocoryna sambucina* (Forst.) Gray

*Tarenna glabra* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Peliliu; Yap

Nauru Island

#### *Timonius* DC.

*Timonius albus* Volk.

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Timonius corymbosus* Val.***Timonius korrensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu, Kaiguru, Aulupse'el

*Timonius korrensis* Kaneh. see *Timonius corymbosus* Val.***Timonius ledermannii* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol; Ponape

*Timonius megacarpus* Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Timonius mollis* Val.***Timonius villosissimus* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

***Timonius nitidus* (Bartl. ex DC.) F.-Vill.***Petesia nitida* Bartl. ex DC.*Timonius albus* sensu Walker & Rodin non Val.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Timonius ponapensis* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Timonius subauritus* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

**\**Timonius timon* (Spr.) Merr.***Erithalis timon* Spreng.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur

*Timonius villosissimus* Kaneh. see *Timonius mollis* Val.*Trukia* Kaneh. see *Randia* Houst.*Trukia carolinensis* (Val.) Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.*Trukia megacarpa* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Uncaria* Schreb.***Uncaria gambier* L. see *Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian species.*Uncaria glabrata* DC. see *Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian species.***Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh.***Uncaria gambier* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Uncaria glabrata* Kaneh. non DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

*Uragoga* L. see *Psychotria* L. and *Cephaelis* Sw. for Micronesian records.*Uragoga hombroniana* Baill. see *Psychotria hombroniana* (Baill.) Fosb.*Uragoga ipecacuanha* (Stokes) Baill. see *Cephaelis ipecacuanha* (Stokes) A. Rich.

## CAPRIFOLIACEAE

**\*Sambucus L.**

*Sambucus canadensis* L. see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC. for Micronesian records.

*Sambucus javanicus* Bl. see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC. for Micronesian records.

**\*Sambucus mexicana** Presl ex DC.

*Sambucus mexicana* var. *bipinnata* (S. & C.) Schwerin

*Sambucus canadensis* sensu auct. Micr. non L.

*Sambucus javanica* sensu auct. Micr. non Bl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit

*Sambucus mexicana* var. *bipinnata* (S. & C.) Schwerin see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC.

## CAMPANULACEAE

**\*Hippobroma G. Don**

*Isotoma* Lindl. pro parte, Micronesian species only.

*Laurentia* Adans. pro parte, Micronesian species only.

**\*Hippobroma longiflora** (L.) G. Don

*Lobelia longiflora* L.

*Isotoma longiflora* (L.) Presl

*Rapuntium longiflorum* (L.) Mill.

*Laurentia longiflora* (L.) Peterm.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Truk-  
Moen; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

*Isotoma* Lindl. see *Hippobroma* G. Don for Micronesian species.

*Isotoma longiflora* (L.) Presl see *Hippobroma longiflora* (L.) G. Don

*Laurentia* Adans. see *Hippobroma* G. Don for Micronesian species.

*Laurentia longiflora* (L.) Peterm. see *Hippobroma longiflora* (L.) G. Don

*Lobelia* L. see *Scaevola* L. (Goodeniaceae) for Micronesian species.

*Lobelia koenigii* (Vahl) Wight see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. (Goodeniaceae)

*Lobelia sericea* var. *koenigii* (Vahl) O. Ktze. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. (Goodeniaceae)



## GOODENIACEAE

*Scaevola* L.

*Lobelia* sensu Adanson non L.

*Scaevola frutescens* (Mill.) Krause see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. for Micronesian records.

*Scaevola frutescens* var. *sericea* (Forst. f.) Merr. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

*Scaevola koenigii* Vahl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

*Scaevola lobelia* Murr. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

*Scaevola sericea* Forst. f. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

*Scaevola sericea* Vahl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

***Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.**

*Lobelia taccada* Gaertn.

*Scaevola lobelia* Murr.

*Scaevola sericea* Forst. f. (nom. nud.)

*Scaevola sericea* Vahl

*Scaevola koenigii* Vahl

*Scaevola velutina* Presl

*Lobelia sericea* var. *koenigii* (Vahl) O. Ktze.

*Lobelia koenigii* (Vahl) Wight

*Scaevola frutescens* sensu auct. non (Mill.) Krause

*Scaevola frutescens* var. *sericea* (Forst. f.) Merr. (nom. nud.)

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Merir; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Pueles, Tol, Romonum, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Wotje; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Scaevola velutina* Presl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

## COMPOSITAE

*Adenostemma* Forst.

*Adenostemma fastigiatum* (Bl.) DC. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for Micronesian records.

*Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq.

*Adenostemma lavenia* sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) O. Ktze.

*Adenostemma viscosum* sensu auct. Micr. non Forst.

*Adenostemma fastigiatum* sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) DC.

*Adenostemma parviflorum* sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) DC.

*Adenostemma lavenia* var. *parviflorum* (Bl.) Hochr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Satawal; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

*Adenostemma lavenia* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most Micronesian records.

*Adenostemma parviflorum* (Bl.) DC. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most or all Micronesian records.

*Adenostemma viscosum* Forst. f. (but see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most Micronesian records.)

Caroline Is.: Murilo; Nomwin; Kusaie

\**Ageratum* L.\**Ageratum conyzoides* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Fais; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

\**Artemisia* L.\**Artemisia vulgaris* L.

*Artemisia vulgaris* var. *indica* Maxim.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Woleai; Satawal

**\* Aster L.****\* Aster laevis L.**

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**\* Aster novi-belgii L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\* Bidens L.***Cosmos Cav.***\* Bidens alba (L.) DC.***Coreopsis alba L.**Coreopsis leucanthema L.**Coreopsis leucantha L.**Bidens leucantha (L.) Willd.**Bidens pilosa* var. *radiata* Sch.-Bip.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**\* Bidens formosa (Bonato) Sch.-Bip.***Coreopsis formosa* Bonato*Cosmos bipinnatus Cav.*

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl

*Bidens meyenianus* Walp. see *Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.**\* Bidens pilosa L. var. pilosa**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Woleai

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

**\* Bidens pilosa var. minor (Bl.) Sherff***Bidens sundaica* var. *minor* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau

**\* Bidens sulphurea (Cav.) Sch.-Bip.***Cosmos sulphureus Cav.*

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Satawan

*Bidens tenuifolia* Labill. see *Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.

**Blumea** DC.**Blumea hieraciifolia** (D. Don) DC.*Erigeron hieraciifolium* D. Don*Blumea sericans* (Kurz) Hook. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**\*Blumea lacera** (Burm. f.) DC.*Conyza lacera* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Blumea laciniata* (Roxb.) DC. see *Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr.**Blumea milnei** Seem.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

*Blumea mollis* (D. Don) Merr. see *Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr. for Micronesian specimens.*Blumea sericans* (Kurz) Hook. f. see *Blumea hieraciifolia* (D. Don) DC.**Blumea sinuata** (Lour.) Merr.*Gnaphalium sinuatum* Merr.*Blumea laciniata* (Roxb.) DC.*Conyza laciniata* Roxb.*Erigeron mollis* sensu auct. Micr. non D. Don*Blumea mollis* sensu auct. Micr. non (D. Don) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kusaie

*Chromolaena* DC. see *Eupatorium* L.*Chromolaena odorata* (L.) King & Rob. see *Eupatorium odoratum* L.**\*Chrysanthemum** L.*Pyrethrum* Zinn*Chrysanthemum indicum* L. see *Chrysanthemum* × *morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.**\*Chrysanthemum** × *morifolium* Ram.*Chrysanthemum indicum* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Matricaria chamomilla* sensu Blanco non L.*Pyrethrum indicum* sensu Saff. non Roxb.*Pyrethrum sinense* sensu Saff. non (Sabine) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**\*Cichorium** L.**\*Cichorium endivia** L. (var. *endivia* is not known from Micronesia.)

\**Cichorium endivia* var. *latifolia* Chev.

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

\**Cichorium endivia* var. *crispa* (Mill.) Chev.*Cichorium crispum* Mill.

Gilbert Is.

\**Conyza* Less.*Erigeron* L. pro min. parte\**Conyza bonariensis* (L.) Cronq.*Erigeron bonariensis* L.*Erigeron crispus* Pourr.*Erigeron albidus* (Willd. ex Spr.) A. Gray*Conyza albida* Willd. ex Sprengel

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

\**Conyza canadensis* (L.) Cronq. (var. *canadensis* not definitely known from Micronesia.)*Erigeron canadensis* L.\**Conyza canadensis* var. *pusilla* (Nutt.) Cronq.*Erigeron pusillus* Nutt.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Ulithi

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

\**Coreopsis* L.\**Coreopsis basalis* (Dietr.) Blake*Calliopsis basalis* Dietr.*Coreopsis drummondii* (D. Don) T. & G.*Calliopsis drummondii* D. Don

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Coreopsis drummondii* (D. Don) T. & G. see *Coreopsis basalis* (Dietr.) Blake\**Coreopsis lanceolata* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\**Coreopsis tinctoria* Nutt.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Cosmos* Cav. see *Bidens* L.*Cosmos bipinnatus* Cav. see *Bidens formosa* (Bonnato) Sch.-Bip.*Cosmos sulphureus* Cav. see *Bidens sulphurea* (Cav.) Sch.-Bip.**\**Crassocephalum* Moench***Gynura* sensu auct. Micr. non Cass.*Erechtites* sensu auct. Micr. non Raf.**\**Crassocephalum crepidioides* (Benth.) S. Moore***Gynura crepidioides* Benth.*Crassocephalum rubens* sensu auct. Micr. non (Juss. ex Jacq.) S. Moore*Sonchus oleraceus* sensu Glassman non L.*Erechtites missionum* sensu Tuyama non Malme

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel, Angaur; Ponape

*Crassocephalum rubens* (Juss. ex Jacq.) S. Moore see *Crassocephalum crepidioides* (Benth.) S. Moore for Micronesian records.*Cyanopsis* Bl. see *Vernonia* Schreb. at least for Micronesian records.*Cyanopsis pubescens* (Bl.) DC. see *Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.**\**Cynara* L.***Cynara cardunculus* var. *scolymus* (L.) Hegi ex Stone see *Cynara scolymus* L.**\**Cynara scolymus* L.***Cynara cardunculus* var. *scolymus* (L.) Hegi ex Stone

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Distreptus* Cass. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus* Rohr*Distreptus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Cass. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Vahl**\**Eclipta* L.****\**Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk.***Verbesina alba* L.*Eclipta erecta* L.*Eclipta prostrata* sensu auct. pl. non (L.) L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai;  
Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namoluk; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

*Eclipta erecta* L. see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk.

\**Eclipta prostrata* (L.) L. but see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk. for most Micronesian records.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

\**Elephantopus* L.

*Elephantopus carolinianus* Willd. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Guam record.

\**Elephantopus mollis* HBK.

*Elephantopus scaber* sensu auct. non L.

*Elephantopus carolinianus* sensu auct. non Willd.

*Elephantopus tomentosus* Koster, Kitamura non L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan;  
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

*Elephantopus scaber* L. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Micronesian records.

*Elephantopus spicatus* B. Juss. in Aubl. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Vahl

*Elephantopus tomentosus* L. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Micronesian record.

\**Emilia* Cass.

\**Emilia fosbergii* Nicolson

*Emilia javanica* sensu Fosberg non (Burm. f.) C. B. Rob.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

*Emilia javanica* (Burm. f.) C. B. Rob. see *Emilia fosbergii* Nicolson for Micronesian records.

\**Emilia sonchifolia* (L.) DC. in Wight

*Cacalia sonchifolia* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;  
Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Yap; Truk-  
Moen, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

\**Epaltes* Cass.

*Sphaeromorphaea* DC.

\**Epaltes australis* Less.

*Sphaeromorphaea australis* (Less.) Kitam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Erechtites* Raf. see *Crassocephalum* Moench for Micronesian records.

*Erechtites missionum* Malme see *Crassocephalum crepidioides* (Benth.) S. Moore for Micronesian records.

\**Erigeron* L. (for most Micronesian records see *Conyza* Less.)

*Erigeron albidus* (Willd. ex Spr.) Gray see *Conyza bonariensis* (L.) Cronq.

\**Erigeron annuus* (L.) Pers.

*Aster annuus* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

\**Erigeron bellioides* DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Eupatorium* L.

*Chromolaena* DC.

\**Eupatorium odoratum* L.

*Chromolaena odorata* (L.) King & Rob.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian?; Guam

\**Gaillardia* Foug.

*Gaillardia lanceolata* Michx. see *Gaillardia pulchella* Foug. at least for Micronesian specimens.

\**Gaillardia pulchella* Foug.

*Gaillardia lanceolata* sensu Bryan non Michx.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

*Glossogyne* Cass. ex Less.

*Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.

*Bidens tenuifolia* Labill.

*Bidens meyeniana* Walp.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Guguan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

*Gynura* Cass. see *Crassocephalum* Moench for widespread weedy species.

\**Lactuca* L.

\**Lactuca intybacea* Jacq.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

\**Lactuca sativa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam



Wake Island  
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

\**Lactuca* sp.

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Matricaria* L. see *Chrysanthemum* L. for Micronesian records.

*Matricaria chamomilla* sensu Blanco non L. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram., at least for Safford record from Micronesia.

\**Mikania* Willd.

\**Mikania scandens* (L.) Willd.

*Eupatorium scandens* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

\**Pluchea* Cass.

*Pluchea carolinensis* (Jacq.) G. Don see *Pluchea symphytifolia* (Mill.) Gillis.

\**Pluchea* × *fosbergii* Coop. & Gal.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

\**Pluchea indica* (L.) Less.

*Baccharis indica* L.

*Pluchea purpurascens* sensu Guillaumin non DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro

Banaba (Ocean) Island?

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

*Pluchea purpurascens* DC. see *Pluchea indica* for Guillaumin Gilbert Is. record.

\**Pluchea symphytifolia* (Mill.) Gillis

*Conyza symphytifolia* Mill.

*Pluchea carolinensis* (Jacq.) G. Don

*Conyza carolinensis* Jacq.

*Pluchea odorata* auct. plur. non (L.) Cass.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**\*Pseudo-Elephantopus** Rohr*Distreptus* Cass.**\*Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus** (B. Juss. in Aubl.) Vahl in Rohr*Elephantopus spicatus* B. Juss. in Aubl.*Distreptus spicatus* (B. Juss. in Aubl.) Cass.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

*Pseudogynoxis* (Greenm.) Cabrera see *Senecio* L.*Pyrethrum* Zinn see *Chrysanthemum* L.*Pyrethrum indicum* (L.) Roxb. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.*Pyrethrum sinense* (Sabine) DC. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.**\*Senecio** L.*Pseudogynoxis* (Greenm.) Cabr.**\*Senecio chenopodioides** HBK.*Senecio confusus* Britt.*Pseudogynoxis chenopodioides* (HBK.) Cabrera

Marianas Is.: Guam

*Senecio confusus* Britt. see *Senecio chenopodioides* HBK.**\*Sonchus** L.**\*Sonchus oleraceus** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno

**\*Spilanthes** Jacq.*Spilanthes acmella* (L.) Murr. see *Spilanthes iabadicensis* Moore for Micronesian records.**\*Spilanthes grandiflora** Turcz.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

**\*Spilanthes iabadicensis** A. H. Moore*Spilanthes paniculata* sensu Glassman non Wall. ex DC.*Spilanthes acmella* sensu Merr., Kitamura non (L.) Murr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

*Spilanthes paniculata* Wall. ex DC. see *Spilanthes iabadicensis* A. H. Moore for Ponape records.

*Stemmodontia* Cass. see *Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne. for Micronesian species.

*Stemmodontia biflora* (L.) Wight see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.

**\**Synedrella* Gaertn.**

**\**Synedrella nodiflora* (L.) Gaertn.**

*Verbesina nodiflora* L.

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Woleai;  
 Namonuito; Truk- Dublon; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**\**Tagetes* L.**

**\**Tagetes erecta* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Lamotrek  
 Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap

**\**Tagetes patula* L.?**

- Caroline Is.: Faraulap; Satawan

**\**Tagetes tenuifolia* Cav.?**

- Caroline Is.: Satawan

**\**Tithonia* Desf. in Juss.**

**\**Tithonia diversifolia* (Hemsl.) A. Gray**

*Mirasolia diversifolia* Hemsl.

- Marianas Is.: Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Ifaluk; Ponape

**\**Tridax* L.**

**\**Tridax procumbens* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam  
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi  
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein  
 Nauru Island  
 Banaba (Ocean) Island  
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

*Verbesina* L. see *Wollastonia*, *Eclipta*, and *Synedrella* for Micronesian records.

*Verbesina alba* L. see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk.

*Verbesina argentea* Gaud. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Verbesina canescens* Gaud. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)

*Verbesina nodiflora* L. see *Synedrella nodiflora* (L.) Gaertn.

***Vernonia* Schreb.**

*Vernonia chinensis* (Lam.) Less. see *Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.

***Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less. sensu lato**

*Vernonia parviflora* Reinw. ex. Bl.

*Vernonia cinerea* var. *parviflora* (Reinw. ex Bl.) DC.

*Conyza cinerea* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Pis; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

*Vernonia cinerea* var. *parviflora* (Reinw. ex Bl.) DC. see *Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less.

***Vernonia cuneata* Less.**

*Vernonia pyrropappa* sensu Kaneh. non Sch.-Bip. ex Klatt

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*Vernonia parviflora* Reinw. ex Bl. see *Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less.

**\**Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.**

*Conyza patula* Dry.

*Vernonia chinensis* Less.

*Vernonia villosa* (Bl.) W. F. Wight

*Cyanthillium pubescens* Bl.

*Cyanopsis pubescens* (Bl.) DC.

*Vernonia patula* var. *pubescens* (Bl.) Koster

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.

*Vernonia pyrropappa* Sch.-Bip. see *Vernonia cuneata* Less. at least for Micronesian material.

***Wedelia* Jacq. (but see *Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne.  
for most Micronesian plants.)**

*Wedelia argentea* (Gaud.) Merr. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Wedelia aristata* Less. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

*Wedelia biflora* (L.) DC. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.

*Wedelia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora* see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

*Wedelia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Wedelia canescens* (Gaud.) Merr. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)

*Wedelia chamissonis* Less. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.) for Guam records.

*Wedelia strigulosa* (DC.) K. Schum. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

**\**Wedelia trilobata* (L.) Hitchc.**

*Silphium trilobatum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Eniwetok

***Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne.**

*Wedelia* sensu auct. plur. non Jacq.

*Stemmodontia* auct. Micr. non Cass.

***Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. sensu lato**

*Verbesina biflora* L.

*Wedelia biflora* (L.) DC. in Wight

*Wedelia aristata* Less.

*Wollastonia strigulosa* DC.

*Wedelia strigulosa* (DC.) K. Schum.

*Melanthera biflora* (L.) Willd.

***Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora***

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl; Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Angaur, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk-Moen, Dublon, Eten, Romonum, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

- Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae;  
Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap;  
Majuro; Arno; Namorik; Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

***Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)**

*Verbesina canescens* Gaud.

*Verbesina argentea* Gaud.

*Wedelia chamissonis* Less.

*Wollastonia scabriuscula* DC.

*Wollastonia canescens* (Gaud.) DC.

*Stemmodontia biflora* sensu Wight in Safford non (L.) Wight

*Stemmodontia canescens* (Gaud.) Wight in Safford

*Wedelia canescens* (Gaud.) Merr.

*Wedelia argentea* (Gaud.) Merr.

*Wedelia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan;  
Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur

*Wollastonia canescens* (Gaud.) DC. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.)  
Fosberg (ined.)

*Wollastonia scabriuscula* DC. ex Decne. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.)  
Fosberg (ined.) for Guam records.

*Wollastonia strigulosa* DC., see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora* at least for  
Micronesian records.

**\**Youngia* Cass.**

**\**Youngia japonica* (L.) DC.**

*Prenanthes japonica* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

**\**Zinnia* L.**

**\**Zinnia elegans* Jacq.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

**References Cited**

- Fosberg, F. R.** 1960. The vegetation of Micronesia 1. General descriptions, the vegetation of the Marianas Islands, and a detailed consideration of the vegetation of Guam. *Bull. Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.* 119: 1-75.
- Fosberg, F. R., and M.-H. Sachet.** 1975. Flora of Micronesia, 1: Gymnospermae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 20: 1-15.
- . 1975. Flora of Micronesia, 2: Casuarinaceae, Piperaceae, and Myricaceae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 24: 1-28.
- . 1977. Flora of Micronesia, 3: Convolvulaceae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 36: 1-34.
- . (in press). Systematic studies of Micronesian plants. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 45.
- Gressitt, J. L.** 1954. Introduction. *In* J. L. Gressitt (ed.), *Insects of Micronesia I.* Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu. viii+257 p
- Sachet, M.-H., and F. R. Fosberg.** 1955. *Island Bibliographies.* Washington, D.C. v+577 p
- . 1971. *Island Bibliographies, Supplement.* Washington D.C. ix+427 p
- Stone, B. C.** 1971. The Flora of Guam. *Micronesica* 6: 1-657.

**NOTE**

Certain names ascribed to the authors are followed by (ined.). They will be validated only by the publication of Smithsonian Contribution to Botany No. 45, now in press, as they are not accompanied by descriptions or basionym references here.